

This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + Refrain from automated querying Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at http://books.google.com/







SPECTATOR.

ВÝ

NEW JERSE

ADDISON, STEELE, PARNELL,

HUGHES,

TIGKELL,
BUDGELL,
CROVE,
BYROM,
HENLEY,

AND OTHERS.

IN TEN VOLUMES.

VOLUME X.



NEW-YORK:

PUBLISHED BY WILLIAM DURELL.

George Long, Printer.

1810.

Digitized by Google

WILLIAM HONEYCOMB, ESQ.

HE former volumes of the Spectator having been dedicated to some of the most celebrated persons of the age, I take leave to inscribe this last to you, as to a gentleman who hath ever been ambitious of appearing in the best company.

You are now wholly retired from the busy part of mankind, and at leisure to reflect upon your past achievements; for which reason I look upon you as a person very well qualified for a dedication.

I may possibly disappoint my readers, and yourself too, if I do not endeavor, on this occasion, to make the world acquainted with your virtues. And here,



Sir, I shall not compliment you upon your birth, person, or fortune; nor any other the like perfections, which you possess whether you will or no; but shall only touch upon those which are of your own acquiring, and in which every one must allow you have a real merit.

Your jaunty air and easy motion, the volubility of your discourse, the suddenness of your laugh, the management of your snuff-box, with the whiteness of your hands and teeth (which have justly gained you the envy of the most polite part of the male world, and the love of the greatest beauties in the female,) are entirely to be ascribed to your own personal genius and application.

You are formed for these accomplishments by a happy turn of nature, and have finished yourself in them by the utmost improvements of art. A man that is defective in either of these qualifications (whatever may be the secret ambition of his heart) must never hope to make the figure you have done among the fashionable part of his species. It is therefore no wonder, we see such multitudes of aspiring

young men fall short of you in all these beauties of your character, notwithstanding the study and practice of them is the whole business of their lives. But I need not tell you that the free and disengaged behavior of a fine gentleman makes as many aukward beaux, as the easiness of your favorite Waller hath made insipid poets.

At present you are content to aim all your charms at your own spouse, without further thought of mischief to any others of the sex. I know you had formerly a very great contempt for that pedantic race of mortals who call themselves philosophers: and yet, to your honor be it spoken, there is not a sage of them all could have better acted up to their precepts in one of the most important points of life: I mean in that generous disregard of popular opinion, which you showed some years ago, when you chose for your wife an obscure young woman, who doth not indeed pretend to an ancient family, but has certainly as many forefathers as any Lady in the land, if she could but reckon up their names.

I must own I conceived very extraordinary hopes of you from the moment that

you confessed your age, and from eight-and-forty (where you had stuck so many years) very ingeniously stept into your grand climacteric. Your deportment has since been very venerable and becoming. If I am rightly informed, you make a regular appearance every quarter-sessions among your brothers of the quorum; and, if things go on as they do, stand fair for being a colonel of the militia. I am told that your time passes away as agreeably in the amuse-ments of a country life, as it ever did in the gallantries of the town: and that you now take as much pleasure in the planting of young trees, as you did formerly in the cutting down of your old ones. In short, we hear from all hands that you are thoroughly reconciled to your dirty acres, and have not too much wit to look into your own estate.

After having spoken thus much of my patron, I must take the privilege of an author in saying something of myself. I shall therefore beg leave to add, that I have purposely omitted setting those marks to the end of every paper, which appeared in my former volumes, that you may have an opportunity of showing Mrs. Honeycomb the

shrewdness of your conjectures, by ascribing every speculation to its proper author: though you know how often many profound critics in style and sentiments have very judiciously erred in this particular, before they were let into the secret.

I am, Sir, t

Your most faithful

Most humble servant,

THE SPECTATOR.

† Will. Honeycomb is thought to mean Col. Cleland.—This dedication is supposed to have been written by Mr. E. Budgell.

BOOKSELLER

TO THE

REABER.

N the six hundred and thirty-second Spectator, the reader will find and account of the rise of this tenth and last volume.

I have not been able to prevail upon the several gentlemen who were concerned in this work to let me acquaint the world with their names.

Perhaps it will be unnecessary to inform the reader, that no other papers, which have appeared under the title of *Spectator* since the closing of this tenth volume, were written by any of those gentlemen who had a hand in this or the former volumes.

"Addison produced more than a fourth part, and the other contributors are by no means unworthy of appearing as his associates.

"The time that had passed during the suspension of the Spectator, though it had not lessened Addison's power of humor, seems to have increased his disposition to seriousness; the proportion of his religious to his comic papers is greater than in the former series. The Spectator, from its recommencement, was published only three times a week, and is discriminating marks were added to the papers."

[‡] After the Spectator had been laid down about a year and an half, in which interval The Guardian, and its sequel, The Englishman, were published, "an attempt was made to revive it; a time by no means favorable to literature, when the succession of a new family to the throne filled the nation with anxiety, discord, and confusion. Either the turbulence of the times, or the satiety of the readers, put a stop to the publication after an experiment of eighty numbers, which were afterwards collected into this volume, perhaps more valuable than any one of those that went before it.

SPECTATOR.

No. 579. WEDNESDAY, August 11, 1714.

BY ADDISON.

----Odora canum vis.

Virg. Æn. 4. v. 132.

Sagacious hounds.

N the reign of King Charles I. the company of stationers, into whose hands the printing of the Bible is committed by patent, made a very remarkable erratum, or blunder, in one of their editions; for, instead of Thou shalt not commit adultery, they printed off several thousands of copies with Thou shalt commit adultery. Archbishop Laud, to punish this their negligence, laid a considerable fine upon that company in the Star-Chamber.

By the practice of the world, which prevails in thisdegenerate age, I am afraid that very many young profligates, of both sexes, are possessed of this spurious edition of the Bible, and observe the commandment according to that faulty reading.

Adulterers, in the first ages of the church, were excommunicated for ever, and unqualified all their lives from bearing a part in Christian assemblies, notwithstanding they might seek it with tears, and all the appearances of the most unfeigned repentance.

I might here mention some ancient laws among the heathens which punished this crime with death; and others of the same kind, which are now in force among several governments that have embraced the reformed religion. But because a subject of this nature may be too serious for my ordinary readers, who are very apt to throw by my papers when they are not enlivened with something that is diverting or uncommon, I shall here publish the contents of a little manuscript lately fallen into my hands, and which pretends to great antiquity, though, by reason of some modern phrases and other particulars in it, I can by no means allow it to be genuine, but rather the production of a modern sophist.

It is well know by the learned, that there was a temple upon mount Ætna dedicated to Vulcan, which was guarded by dogs of so exquisite a smell; (say the historians) that they could discern whether the persons who came thither were chaste or otherwise. They used to meet and fawn upon such as were chaste, caressing them as the friends of their master Vulcan; but flew at those who were polluted, and never ceased barking at them till they had driven them from the temple.

My manuscript gives the following account of these dogs, and was probably designed as a comment upon this story.

"These dogs were given to Vulcan by his sister

Diana, the goddess of hunting and of chastity, having bred them out of some of her hounds, in which she had observed this natural instinct and sagacity. It was thought she did it in spite to Venus, who, upon her return home, always found her husband in a good or bad humor according to the reception which she met with from his dogs. They lived in the temple several years, but were such snappish curs that they frightened away most of the votaries. The women of Sicily made a solemn deputation to the priest, by which they acquainted him, that they would not come up to the temple with their annual offerings unless he muzzled his mastiffs; and at last compromised the matter with him, that the offering should always be brought by a chorus of young girls, who were none of them above seven years old. It was wonderful (says the author) to see how different the treatment was which the dogs gave to these little misses, from that which they had shown to their mothers. It is said, that a prince of Syracuse, having married a young lady, and being naturally of a jealous temper, made such an interest with the priests of this temple, that he procured a whelp from them of this famous breed. The young puppy was very troublesome to the fair lady at first, insomuch that she solicited her husband to send him away; but the good man cut her short with the old Sicilian proverb, Love me, love my dog. From which time she lived very peaceably with both of them. The ladies of Syracuse were very much annoyed with him, and several of very good reputation refused to come to court till he was discarded. There were indeed some of them that defied his sagacity; but it was observed, though he did not actually bite them, he would growl at them most confoundedly. To return to the dogs of the

temple: after they had lived here in great repute for several years, it so happened, that as one of the priests, who had been making a charltable visit to a widow who lived on the promontory of Lilybæum, returned home pretty late in the evening, the dogs flew at him with so much fury, that they would have worried him, if his brethren had not come in to his assistance; upon which, says my author, the dogs were all of them hanged, as having lost their original instinct."

I cannot conclude this paper without wishing that we had some of this breed of dogs in Great-Britain, which would certainly do justice, I should say honor, to the ladies of our country, and show the world the difference between Pagan women, and those who are instructed in sounder principles of virtue and religion.

No. 580. FŘIDAY, August 13, 1714.

RY ADDISON.

Non metuam magni dixisse palatia culi.

Ovid. Met. l. 1. v. 175.

This place, the brightest mansion of the sky,
I'll call the palace of the Deity.

DRYDEN.

. "SIR. CONSIDERED in my two last letters (a) that awful and tremendous subject, the ubiquity or omnipresence of the Divine Being. I have shewn that he is equally present in all places throughout the whole extent of infinite space. This doctrine is so agreeable to reason, that we meet with it in the writings of the enlightened heathens, as I might shew at large, were it not already done by other hands. But though the Deity be thus essentially present through all the immensity of space, there is one part of it in which he discovers himself in a most transcendent and visible glory. This is that place which is marked out in Scripture under the different appellations of paradise, the third heaven, the throne of God, and the habitation of his glory. It is here where the glorified body of our Saviour resides, and where all the celestial bierarchies, and the innumerable hosts of angels, are represented as perpetually surrounding the seat of God with hallelujahs and hymns of praise.

Vot. X. B.

This is that presence of God which some of the divines call his glorious, and others his majestic, presence. He is indeed as essentially present in all other places as in this: but it is here where he resides in a sensible magnificence, and in the midst of all those splendors which can affect the imagination of created beings.

"It is very remarkable, that this opinion of God Almighty's presence in heaven, whether discovered by the light of nature, or by a general tradition from our first parents, prevails among all the nations of the world, whatsoever different notions they entertain of the Godhead. If you look into Homer, the most ancient of the Greek writers, you see the Supreme Power seated in the heavens, and encompassed with inferior deities, among whom the muses are represented as singing incessantly about his throne. Who does not here see the main strokes and outlines of this great truth we are speaking of? The same doctrine is shadowed out in many other heathen authors, though at the same time, like several other revealed truths, dashed and adulterated with a mixture of fables and human inventions. But to pass over the notions of the Greeks and Romans, those more enlightened parts of the Pagan world, we find there is scarce a people among the late-discovered nations who are not trained up in an opinion, that heaven is the habitation of the divinity whom they worship.

"As in Solomon's temple there was the Sanctum Sancturum, in which a visible glory appeared among the figures of the cherubims, and into which none but the high-priest himself was permitted to enter, after having made an atomement for the sins of the people; so, if we consider the whole creation as one

great temple, there is in it this Holy of Holies, into which the High-priest of our salvation entered, and took his place among angels and archangels, after having made a propitiation for the sins of mankind.

"With how much skill must the throne of God be erected? With what glorious designs is that habitation, beautified, which is contrived and built by him who inspired Hiram with wisdom? How great must be the majesty of that place, where the whole art of creation has been employed, and where God has chosen to shew himself in the most magnificent man-What must be the architecture of infinite nower under the direction of infinite wisdom? A spirit cannot but be transported after an ineffable manner with the sight of those objects which were made to affect him by that Being who knows the inward frame of a soul, and how to please and ravish it in all its most scoret powers and faculties. this majestic presence of God we may apply those beautiful expressions in holy writ: Behold, even to the maon, and it shineth not : yea, the stars are not nure in his sight. The light of the sun, and all the elories of the world in which we live, are but as weak and sickly glimmerings, or rather darkness itself, in comparison of those splendors which encompass the throne of God.

"As the glory of this place is transcendent beyond imagination, so probably is the extent of it. There is light behind light, and glory within glory. How far that space may reach, in which God thus appears in perfect majesty, we cannot possibly conceive. Though it is not infinite, it may be indefinite: and, though not immeasurable in itself, it may be so with regard to any created eye or imagination. If he has made these lower regions of matter so inconceivably wide and magnificent for the habitation of mortal and perishable beings, how great may we suppose the courts of his house to be, where he makes his residence in a more especial manner, and displays himself in the fulness of his glory, among an innumerable company of angels and spirits of just men made perfect?

"This is certain, that our imaginations cannot be raised too high when we think on a place where omnipotence and omniscience have so signally exerted themselves, because that they are able to produce a scene infinitely more great and glorious than what we are able to imagine. It is not impossible but at the consummation of all things these outward apartments of nature, which are now suited to those beings who inhabit them, may be taken in and added to that glorious place of which I am here speaking, and by that means made a proper habitation for beings who are exempt from mortality, and cleared of their imperfections: for so the scripture seems to intimate when it speaks of "new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness."

"I have only considered this glorious place with regard to the sight and imagination, though it is highly probable that our other senses may here likewise enjoy their highest gratifications. There is nothing which more ravishes and transports the soul than harmony; and we have great reason to believe, from the descriptions of this place in Holy Scripture, that this is one of the entertainments of it. And if the soul of man can be so wonderfully affected with those strains of music which human art is capable of producing, how much more will it be raised and elevated by those, in which is exerted the whole power of harmony! The senses are faculties of the human

soul, though they cannot be employed, during this our vital union, without proper instruments in the body. Why therefore should we exclude the satisfaction of these faculties, which we find by experience are inlets of great pleasure to the soul, from among those entertainments which are to make up our happiness hereafter? Why should we suppose that our hearing and seeing will not be gratified with those objects which are most agreeable to them, and which they cannot meet with in these lower regions of nature; objects, which neither eye hath seen, nor ear heard, nor can it enter into the heart of man to conceive? I knew a man in Christ (says St. Paul, speaking of himself,) above fourteen years ago, whether in the body, I cannot tell, or whether out of the bady, I cannot tell (God knoweth): such an one caught up to the third heaven. And I knew such a man (whether in the body or out of the body, I cannot tell : God knoweth,) how that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not possible for a man to utter. By this is meant. that what he heard was so infinitely different from any thing which he had heard in this world, that it was impossible to express it in such words as might convey a notion of it to his hearers.

"It is very natural for us to take delight in inquiries concerning any foreign country, where we are sometime or other to make our abode; and as we all hope to be admitted into this glorious place, it is both a laudable and useful curiosity to get what information we can of it, whilst we make use of revelation for our guide. When these everlasting doors shall be open to us, we may be sure that the pleasures and beauties of this place will infinitely transcend our present hopes and expectations, and

that the glorious appearance of the throne of God will rise infinitely beyond whatever we are able to conceive of it. We might here entertain ourselves with many other speculations on this subject, from those several hints which we find of it in the Holy Scriptures; as, whether there may not be different mansions and apartments of glory to beings of different natures; whether, as they excel one another in perfection, they are not admitted nearer to the throne of the Almighty, and enjoy greater manifestations of his presence; whether there are not solemn times and occasions, when all the multitude of heaven celebrate the presence of their Maker in more extraordinary forms of praise and adoration; as Adam, though he had continued in a state of innocence, would, in the opinion of our divines, have kept holy the Sabbath-day in a more particular manner than any other of the seven. These, and the like speculations, we may very innocently indulge, so long as we make use of them to inspire us with a desire of becoming inhabitants of this delightful place.

"I have in this, and in two foregoing letters, treated on the most serious subject that can employ the mind of man, the omnipresence of the Deity; a subject which, if possible, should never depart from our meditations. We have considered the Divine Being as he inhabits infinitude, as he dwells among his works, as he is present to the mind of man, and as he discovers himself in a more glorious manner among the regions of the blessed. Such a consideration should be kept awake in us at all times, and in all places, and possess our minds with a perpetual awe and reverence. It should be interwoven with all our thoughts and perceptions, and become one with the consciousness of our own being. It is not to be

reflected on in the coldness of philosophy, but ought to sink us into the lowest prostration before him, who is so astonishingly great, wonderful, and holy."

No. 581. MONDAY, August 16, 1714.

From the letter-box.

Some good, more bad, some neither one nor t'other-

AM at present setting with a heap of letters before me which I have received under the character of Spectator; I have complaints from lovers, schemes from projectors, scandal from ladies, congratulations, compliments, and advice in abundance.

I have not been thus long an author, to be insensible of the natural fondness every person must have for their own productions; and I begin to think I have treated my correspondents a little too uncivilly in stringing them all together on a file, and letting them lie so long unregarded. I shall therefore, for the future, think myself at least obliged to take some notice of such letters as I receive, and may possibly do it at the end of every month.

In the mean time, I intend my present paper as a short answer to most of those which have been already sent me.

The public, however, is not to expect I should let them into all my secrets; and though I appear abstruse to most people, it is sufficient if I am understood by my particular correspondents.

My well-wisher, Van Nath, is very arch, but not

quite enough so to appear in print.

Philadelphus will, in a little time, see his query fully answered by a treatise which is now in the press.

It was very improper at that time to comply with

Mr. G.

Miss Kitty must excuse me.

The gentleman who sent me a copy of verses on his mistress's dancing, is, I believe, too thoroughly in love to compose correctly.

I have too great a respect for both the universitie

to praise one at the expense of the other.

Tom Nimble is a very honest fellow, and I desire him to present my humble service to his cousin Fill Bumper.

. I am obliged for the letter upon Prejudice.

I may, in due time, animadvert on the case of Grace Grumble.

The petition of P. S. granted.

That of Sarah Loveit, refused.

The papers of A. S. are returned.

I thank Aristippus for his kind invitation.

My friend at Woodstock is a bold man, to undertake for all within ten miles of him.

I am afraid the entertainment of Tom Turnover will hardly be relished by the good cities of London and Westminster.

I must consider farther of it, before I indulge W. F. in those freedoms he takes with the ladies-stockings.

I am obliged to the ingenious gentleman who sent me an ode on the subject of the late Spectator, and shall take particular notice of his last letter. When the lady who wrote me a letter, dated July the 20th, in relation to some passages in a lover, will be more particular in her directions, I shall be so in my answer.

The poor gentleman, who fancies my writings could reclaim an husband who can abuse such a wife as he describes, has, I am afraid, too great an opinion of my skill:

Philanthropos is, I dare say, a very well-meaning man, but a little too prolix in his compositions.

Constantius himself must be the best judge in the affair he mentions.

The letter dated from Lincoln is received.

Arethusa and her friend may hear farther from me.

Celia is a little too hasty.

Harriot is a good girl; but must not courtesy to folks she does not know.

If must ingenuously confess my friend Sampson Bentstaff has quite puzzled me, and writ me a long letter which I cannot comprehend one word of.

Collidan must also explain what he means by his drigelling.

I think it beneath my Spectatorial dignity to concern myself in the affair of the boiled dumpling.

I shall consult some *Literati* on the project sent me for the discovery of the longitude.

I know not how to conclude this paper better, than by inserting a couple of letters which are really genuine, and which I look upon to be two of the smartest pieces I have received from my correspondents of either sex.

" BROTHER SPEC,

"While you are surveying every object that falls in your way, I am wholly taken up with one. Had

that sage, who demanded what beauty was, lived to see the dear angel I love, he would not have asked such a question. Had another seen her, he would himself have loved the person in whom Heaven has made virtue visible; and, were you yourself to be in her company, you could never, with all your loquacity, say enough of her good-humor and sense. I send you the outlines of a picture, which I can no more finish than I can sufficiently admire the dear original. I am,

"Your most affectionate brother, "Constantio Spec."

" Good Mr. PERT,

"I will allow you nothing till you resolve me the following question. Pray, what's the reason that, while you only talk now upon Wednesdays, Fridays, and Mondays, you pretend to be a greater tatler than when you spoke every day, as you formerly used to do? If this be your plunging out of your taciturnity, pray let the length of your speeches compensate for the scarceness of them.

"I am,

"Good Mr. Pert,

"Your admirer,

" If you will be long enough for me,

" AMANDA LOVELENGTH."

No. 582.

WEDNESDAY, August 18, 1714.

BY ADDISON.

Tenet insanabile multos Scribendi cacaethes

Juv. Sat. 7. v. 51.

The curse of writing is an endless itch.

CHARLES DRYDEN.

HERE is a certain distemper, which is mentioned neither by Galen nor Hippocrates, nor to be met with in the London Dispensatory. Juvenal, in the motto of my paper, terms it a cacoethes; which is a hard word for a disease, called in plain English, the sich of writing. This subothes is as epidemical as the small-pox, there being very few who are not seized with it some time or other in their lives. however, this difference in these two distempers. that the first, after having indisposed you for a time, never returns again; whereas this I am speaking of, when it is once got into the blood, seldom comes out of it. The British nation is very much afflicted with this maledy; and though very many remedies have been applied to persons infected with it, few of them have ever proved successful. Some have been cauterized with satires and lampoons, but have received little or no benefit from them; others have had their heads fastened for an hour together between the cleft board, which is made use of as a cure for the disease when it appears in its greatest malignity. There is indeed one kind of this malady which has

been sometimes removed, like the biting of a Tarantula, with the sound of a musical instrument, which is commonly known by the name of a Cat-call. But if you have a patient of this kind under your care, you may assure yourself there is no other way of recovering him effectually, but by forbidding him the use of pen, ink, and paper.

But to drop the allegory before I have tired it out, there is no species of scribblers more offensive, and more incurable, than your periodical writers, whose works return upon the public on certain days and at stated times. We have not the consolation in the perusal of these authors, which we find at the reading of all others, namely, that we are sure if we have but patience we may come to the end of their labors. I have often admired an humorous saying of Diogenes, who, reading a dull author to several of his friends, when every one began to be tired, finding he was almost come to a blank leaf at the end of it, cried, Courage, lads, I see land. On the contrary, our progress through that kind of writers I am now speaking of is never at an end. One day makes work for another; we do not know when to promise ourselves rest.

It is a melancholy thing to consider, that the art of printing, which might be the greatest blessing to mankind, should prove detrimental to us, and that it should be made use of to scatter prejudice and ignorance through a people instead of conveying to them truth and knowledge.

I was lately reading a very whimsical treatise, entitled, William Ramsay's Vindication of Astrology. This profound author, among many mystical passages, has the following one: "The absence of the sun is not the cause of night, forasmuch as his light

is so great that it may illuminate the earth all over at once as clear as broad day; but there are tenebrificous and dark stars, by whose influence night is brought on, and which do ray out darkness and obscurity upon the earth as the sun does light."

I consider writers in the same view this sage astrologer does the heavenly bodies. Some of them are stars that scatter light, as others do darkness. I could mention several authors who are tenebrificous stars of the first magnitude, and point out a knot of gentlemen who have been dull in concert, and may be looked upon as a dark constellation. The nation has been a great while benighted with several of these antiluminaries. I suffered them to ray out their darkness as long as I was able to endure it, till at length I came to a resolution of rising upon them, and hope, in a little time, to drive them quite out of the British hemisphere.

Vol: X.

.C :

No. 583. FRIDAY, August 20, 1714.

BY ADDISON.

Ipse thymum pinosque ferens de mentibus altis, Tecta serat late circum, cui talia cure; Ipse labore manum duro terat; ipse feraces Figat humo plantas, et amicos irriget imbres.

Ving. Georg. 4. v. 112.

With his own hand, the guardian of the bees
Por slips of pines may search the mountain trees;
And with wild thyme and sav'ry plant the plain,
Till his hard horny fingers ache with pain:
And deck with fruitful trees the fields around,
And with refreshing waters drench the ground.

DRYDEN.

VERY station of life has duties which are proper to it. Those who are determined by choice to any particular kind of business, are indeed more happy than those who are determined by necessity; but both are under an equal obligation of fixing on employments, which may be either useful to themselves, or beneficial to others: no one of the sons of Adam ought to think himself exempt from that labor and industry which were denounced to our first parent, and in him to all his posterity. Those, to whom birth or fortune may seem to make such an application unnecessary, ought to find out some calling or profession for themselves, that they may not lie as a burden on the species, and be the only useless parts of the creation.

Many of our country gentlemen, in their busy hours, apply themselves wholly to the chase, or to some other diversion which they find in the fields and woods. This gave occasion to one of our most eminent English writers to represent every one of them as lying under a kind of curse pronounced to them in the words of Goliath, I will give thee to the fowls of the air and to the beasts of the field.

Though exercises of this kind, when indulged with moderation, may have a good influence both on the mind and body, the country affords many other amusements of a more noble kind.

Among these I know none more delightful in itself, and beneficial to the public, than that of planting. I could mention a nobleman whose fortune has placed bim in several parts of England, and who has always left these visible marks behind him, which shew he has been there: he never hired a house in his life, without leaving all about it the seeds of wealth, and bestowing legacies on the posterity of the owner. Had all the gentlemen of England made the same improvements upon their estates, our whole country would have been at this time as one great garden. Nor ought such an employment to be looked upon as too inglorious for men of the highest rank. have been heroes in this art as well as in others. We are told in particular of Cyrus the Great, that he planted all the Lesser Asia. There is indeed something truly magnificent in this kind of amusement: it gives a nobler air to several parts of nature: it fills the earth with a variety of beautiful scenes, and has something in it like creation. For this reason the pleasure of one who plants is something like that of a poet, who, as Aristotle observes, is more delighted with his productions than any other writer or artist whatsoever.

Plantations have one advantage in them which is not to be found in most other works, as they give a pleasure of a more lasting date, and continually improve in the eye of the planter. When you have finished a building, or any other undertaking of the like nature, it immediately decays upon your hands; you see it brought to the utmost point of perfection, and from that time hastening to its ruin. On the contrary, when you have finished your plantations, they are still arriving at greater degrees of perfection as long as you live, and appear more delightful in every succeeding year than they did in the foregoing.

But I do not only recommend this art to men of estates as a pleasing amusement, but as it is a kind of virtuous employment, and may therefore be inculcated by moral motives; particularly from the love which we ought to have for our country, and the regard which we ought to bear to our posterity. As for the first, I need only mention what is frequently observed by others, that the increase of forest-trees does by no means bear a proportion to the destruction of them, insomuch that in a few ages the nation may be at a loss to supply itself with timber sufficient for the fleets of England. I know when a man talks of posterity in matters of this nature, he is looked upon with an eye of ridicule by the cunning and selfish part of mankind. Most people are of the humor of an old fellow of a college, who, when he was pressed by the society to come into something that might redound to the good of their successors, grew very peevish: "We are always doing (says he) something for posterity, but I would fain see posterity do something for us."

But I think men are inexcusable who fail in a duty of this nature, since it is so easily discharged. When a man considers that the putting a few twigs into the ground is doing good to one who will make his appearance in the world about fifty years hence, or that he is perhaps making one of his own descendants easy or rich by so inconsiderable an expense: if he finds himself averse to it, he must conclude that he has a poor and base heart, void of all generous principles and love to mankind.

There is one consideration, which may very much enforce what I have here said. Many honest minds, that are naturally disposed to do good in the world, and become beneficial to mankind, complain within themselves that they have not talents for it. This therefore is a good office, which is suited to the meanest capacities, and which may be performed by multitudes, who have not abilities sufficient to deserve well of their country, and to recommend themselves to their posterity, by any other method. It is the phrase of a friend of mine, when any useful country neighbor dies, that you may trace him; which I look upon as a good funeral eration, at the death of an honest husbandman, who hath left the impressions of his industry behind him in the place where he has lived.

Upon the foregoing considerations I can scarce forbear representing the subject of this paper as a kind of moral virtue; which, as I have already shewer, recommends itself likewise by the pleasure that attends it. It must be confessed, that this is none of those turbulent pleasures which is apt to gratify a man in the heats of youth; but if it be not so tumultuous, it is more lasting. Nothing can be more delightful than to entertain ourselves with prospects of our own making, and to walk under those shades which our own industry has raised. Amusements

of this nature compose the mind, and lay at rest all those passions which are uneasy to the soul of man, besides that they naturally engender good thoughts, and dispose us to laudable contemplations. Many of the old philosophers passed away the greatest part of their lives among their gardens. Epicurus himself could not think sensual pleasure attainable in any other scene. Every reader, who is acquainted with Homer, Virgil, and Horace, the greatest geniuses of all antiquity, knows very well with how much rapture they have spoken on this subject: and that Virgil in particular has written a whole book on the art of planting.

This art seems to have been more especially adapted to the nature of man in his primeval state, when he had life enough to see his productions florish in their utmost beauty, and gradually decay with him. One who lived before the flood might have seen a wood of the tallest oaks in the acorn. But I only mention this particular, in order to introduce, in my next paper, a history which I have found among the accounts of China, and which may be looked upon as an antediluvian novel. (a)

Digitized by Google

No. 584. MONDAY, August 23, 1714.

BY ADDISON.

Hic gelidi fontes, hic mollia prata, Lyceri, Hic nemus, hic toto tecum consumerer ævo.

VIRG. Ecl. 10. v. 42.

Come see what pleasures in our plains abound;
The woods, the fountains, and the flow'ry ground:
Here I could live, and love, and die with only you.

HILPA was one of the hundred and fifty daughters of Zilpah, of the race of Cohu, by whom some of the learned think is meant Cain. She was exceedingly beautiful; and when she was but a girl of threescore and ten years of age, received the addresses of several who made love to her. Among these were two brothers, Harpath and Shalum: Harpath being the first-born, was master of that fruitful region which lies at the foot of mount Tirzah, in the southern parts of China. Shalum (which is to say the planter, in the Chinese language) possessed all the neighboring hills, and that great range of mountains which goes under the name of Tirzah. Harpath was of a haughty contemptuous spirit; Shalum was of a gentle disposition, beloved both by God and man.

It is said that, among the antediluvian women, the daughters of Cohu had their minds wholly set upon riches; for which reason the beautiful Hilpa preferred Harpath to Shalum, because of his numerous

flocks and herds, that covered all the low country which runs along the foot of mount Tirzah, and is watered by several fountains and streams breaking out of the sides of that mountain.

Harpath made so quick a dispatch of his courtship, that he married Hilpa in the hundredth year of her age; and, being of an insolent temper, laughed to scorn his brother Shalum for having pretended to the beautiful Hilpa, when he was master of nothing but a long chain of rocks and mountains. This so much provoked Shalum, that he is said to have cursed his brother in the bitterness of his heart, and to have prayed that one of his mountains might fall upon his head if ever he came within the shadow of it.

From this time forward Harpath would never venture out of the valleys, but came to an untimely end in the two hundred and fiftieth year of his age, being drowned in a river as he attempted to cross it. This river is called to this day, from his name who perished in it, the river Harpath; and, what is very remarkable, issues out of one of those mountains which Shalum wished might fall upon his brother when he cursed him in the bitterness of his heart.

Hilpa was in the hundred and sixtieth year of her age at the death of her husband, having brought him but fifty children before he was snatched away, as has been already related. Many of the antediluvians made love to the young widow, though no one was thought so likely to succeed in her affections as her first lover Shalum, who renewed his court to her about ten years after the death of Harpath: for it was not thought decent in those days that a widow should be seen by a man within ten years after the decease of her busband.

Shalum falling into a deep melancholy, and resolv-

ing to take away that objection which had been raised against him when he made his first addresses to Hilpa, began, immediately after her marriage with Harpath, to plant all that mountainous region which fell to his lot in the division of this country. He knew how to adapt every plant to its proper soil, and is thought to have inherited many traditional secrets of that art from the first man. This employment turned at length to his profit as well as to his amusement: his mountains were in a few years shaded with young trees, that gradually shot up into groves, woods, and forests, intermixed with walks and lawns and gardens; insomuch that the whole region, from a naked and desolate prospect, began now to look like a second paradise. The pleasantness of the place, and the agreeable disposition of Shalum, who was reckoned one of the mildest and wisest of all who lived before the flood, drew into it multitudes of people, who were perpetually employed in the sinking of wells, the digging of trenches, and the hollowing of trees, for the better distribution of water through every part of this spacious plantation.

The habitations of Shalum looked every year more beautiful in the eyes of Hilpa, who, after the space of seventy autumns, was wonderfully pleased with the distant prospect of Shalum's hills, which were then covered with innumerable tufts of trees, and gloomy scenes, that gave a magnificence to the place, and converted it into one of the finest landscapes the eve of man could behold.

The Chinese record a letter which Shalum is said to have written to Hilpa, in the eleventh year of her widowhood. I shall here translate it, without depart-

ing from that noble simplicity of sentiments, and plainness of manners, which appear in the original.

Shalum was at this time one hundred and eighty years old, and Hilpa one hundred and seventy.

" Shalum, Master of Mount Tirzah, to Hilpa, Mistress of the Vallies.

" In the 788th year of the creation.

" What have I not suffered. O thou daughter of Zilpah, since thou gavest thyself away in marriage to my rival? I grew weary of the light of the sun, and have ever since been covering myself with woods and forests. These threescore and ten years have I bewailed the loss of thee on the tops of Mount Tirzah. and soothed my melancholy among a thousand gloomy shades of my own raising. My dwellings are at present as the garden of God; every part of them is filled with fruits and flowers and fountains. The whole mountain is perfumed for thy reception. Come up into it, O my beloved, and let us people this spot of the new world with a beautiful race of mortals; let us multiply exceedingly among these delightful shades, and fill every quarter of them with sons and daughters. Remember, O thou daughter of Zilpah, that the age of man is but a thousand wears; that beauty is the admiration but of a few centuries. flourishes as a mountain-oak, or as a cedar on the top of Tirzah, which in three or four hundred years will fade away, and never be thought of by posterity, unless á young wood springs from its roots. well on this, and remember thy neighbor in the mountains."

Having here inserted this letter, which I look upon as the only antediluvian billet-doux now extant, I shall in my next paper give the answer to it, and the sequel of this story.

No. 585. WEDNESDAY, August 25, 1714.

BY ADDISON.

Ipsi lettità voces ad sidera jactant Intonsi montes ; ipse jam carmina rupes, Ipsa sonant arbusta———— Ving. Ecl. 5. v. 63.

The mountain-tops unshorn, the rocks rejoice; The lowly shrubs partake of human voice.

DBYDEN.

THE SEQUEL OF THE STORY OF SHALUM AND HILPA.

THE letter inserted in my last had so good an effect upon Hilpa, that she answered it in less than a twelvemonth, after the following manner.

" Hilpa, Mistress of the Vallies, to Shalum, Master of Mount Tirzah.

"In the 789th year of the creation.
"What have I to do with thee, O Shalum! Thou

"What have I to do with thee, O Shalum! Thou praisest Hilpa's beauty, but art thou not secretly enamored with the verdure of her meadows? Art thou not more affected with the prospect of her green vallies than thou wouldst be with the sight of her person? The lowings of my herds, and the bleat-

ings of my flocks, make a pleasant echo in thy mountains, and sound sweetly in thy ears. What though I am delighted with the wavings of thy forests, and those breezes of perfumes which flow from the top of Tirzah: are these like the riches of the valley?

"I knew thee, O Shalum; thou art more wise and happy than any of the sons of men. Thy dwellings are among the cedars; thou searchest out the diversity of soils, thou understandest the influences of the stars, and markest the change of seasons. Can a woman appear lovely in the eyes of such an one? Disquiete me not, O Shalum; let me alone, that I may enjoy those goodly possessions which are fallen to my lot. Win me not by thy enticing words. May thy trees increase and multiply; mayest thou add wood to wood, and shade to shade; but tempt not Hilpa to destroy thy solitude, and make thy retirement populous."

The Chinese say, that a little time afterwards she accepted of a treat in one of the neighboring hills to which Shalum had invited her. This treat lasted for two years, and is said to have cost Shalum five hundred antelopes, two thousand ostriches, and a thousand tuns of milk; but what most of all recommended it, was that variety of delicious fruits and pot-herbs, in which no person then living could any way equal Shalum.

He treated her in the bower which he had planted amidst the wood of nightingales. This wood was made up of such fruit-trees and plants as are most agreeable to the several kinds of singing birds; so that he had drawn into it all the music of the country, and was filled from one end of the year to the other with the most agreeable concert in season.

He shewed her every day some beautiful and surprising scene in this new region of woodlands; and as by this means he had all the opportunities he could wish for of opening his mind to her, he succeeded so well, that upon her departure she made him a kind of promise, and gave him her word to return him a positive answer in less than fifty years.

She had not been long among her own people in the vallies, when she received new overtures, and at the same time a most splendid visit from Mishpach, who was a mighty man of old, and had built a great city, which he called after his own name. Every house was made for at least a thousand years, nay, there were some that were leased out for three lives; so that the quantity of stone and timber consumed in this building is scarce to be imagined by those who live in the present age of the world. This great man entertained her with the voice of musical instruments which had been lately invented, and danced before her to the sound of the timbrel. He also presented her with several domestic utensils wrought in brass and iron, which had been newly found out for the conveniency of life. In the mean time Shalum grew very uneasy with himself, and was sorely displeased at Hilpa for the reception which she had given to Mishpach, insomuch that he never wrote to her or spoke of her during a whole revolution of Saturn; but, finding that this intercourse went no further than a visit, he again renewed his addresses to her; who, during his long silence, is said very often to have cast a wishing eye upon Mount Tirzah.

Her mind continued wavering about twenty years longer between Shalum and Mishpach; for though her inclinations favored the former, her interest pleaded very powerfully for the other. While her Vol. X.

heart was in this unsettled condition, the following accident happened, which determined her choice. A high tower of wood that stood in the city of Mishpach having caught fire by a flash of lightning, in a few days reduced the whole town to ashes. pach resolved to rebuild the place, whatever it should cost him: and having already destroyed all the timber of the country, he was forced to have recourse to Shalum, whose forests were now two hundred years old. He purchased these woods with so many herds of cattle and flocks of sheep, and with such a vast extent of fields and pastures, that Shalum was now grown more wealthy than Mishpach; and therefore appeared so charming in the eyes of Zilpah's daughter, that she no longer refused him in marriage. On the day in which he brought her up into the mountains, he raised a most prodigious pile of cedar, and of every sweet-smelling wood, which reached above three hundred cubits in height: he also cast into the pile bundles of myrrh and sheaves of spikenard, enriching it with every spicy shrub, and making it fat with the gums of his plantations. This was the burnt-offering which Shalum offered in the day of his espousals: the smoke of it ascended up to heaven, and filled the whole country with incense and perfume. No. 586. FRIDAY, August 27, 1714.

BY DR. BYROM.

Que in vita usurpant homines, cogitant, curant, vident,
queque agunt vigilantes, agitantque, ea cuique in somno accidunt.

C1c. de Div.

The things which employ men's waking thoughts and actions recur to their imaginations in sleep.

By the last post I received the following letter, which is built upon a thought that is new, and very well carried on: for which reasons I shall give it to the public without alteration, addition or amendment.

" SIR,

"IT was a good piece of advice which Pythagoras gave to his scholars, that every night before they slept they should examine what they had been doing that day, and so discover what actions were worthy of pursuit to-morrow, and what little vices were to be prevented from slipping unawares into a habit. If I might second the philosopher's advice, it should be mine, that in a morning before my scholar rose, he should consider what he had been about that night, and with the same strictness as if the condition he has believed himself to be in was real. Such a scrutiny into the actions of his fancy must be of considerable advantage; for this reason, because the circumstances which a manimagines himself induring sleep are generally such as entirely favor his inclina-

tions, good or bad, and give him imaginary opportunities of pursuing them to the utmost; so that his temper will lie fairly open to his view, while he considers how it is moved when free from those constraints which the accidents of real life put it under. Dreams are certainly the result of our waking thoughts, and our daily hopes and fears are what give the mind such nimble relishes of pleasure, and such severe touches of pain in its midnight rambles. A man that murders his enemy, or deserts his friend, in a dream, had need to guard his temper against revenge and ingratitude, and take heed that he be not tempted to do a vile thing in pursuit of false or the neglect of true honor. For my part, I seldom receive a benefit, but in a night or two's time I make most noble returns for it; which, though my benefactor is not a whit the better for, yet it pleases me to think that it was from a principle of gratitude in me, that my mind was susceptible of such generous transport while I thought myself repaying the kindness of my friend; and I have often been ready to beg pardon, instead of returning an injury, after considering, that when the offender was in my power I had carried my resentment much too far.

"I think it has been observed in the course of your papers, how much one's happiness or misery may depend upon the imagination; of which truth those strange workings of fancy in sleep are no inconsiderable instances: so that not only the advantage a man has of making discoveries of himself, but a regard to his own ease or disquiet, may induce him to accept of my advice. Such as are willing to comply with it, I shall put into a way of doing it with pleasure, by observing only one maxim which I shall give them, viz. To go to bed with a mind entirely free from passion, and a body clear of the least intemperance.

"They indeed who can sink into sleep with their thoughts less calm or innocent than they should be, do but plunge themselves into scenes of guilt and misery; or they who are willing to purchase any midnight disquietudes for the satisfaction of a full meal, or a skinful of wine; these I have nothing to say to, as not knowing how to invite them to reflections full of shame and horror: but those that will observe this rule, I promise them they shall awake into health and cheerfulness, and be capable of recounting with delight those glorious moments, wherein the mind has been indulging itself in such luxury of thought, such noble hurry of imagination. Suppose a man's going supperless to bed should introduce him to the table of some great prince or other, where he shall be entertained with the noblest marks of honor and plenty, and do so much business after, that he shall rise with as good a stomach to his breakfast as if he had fasted all night long: or suppose he should see his dearest friends remain all night in great distresses, which he could instantly have disengaged them from, could he have been content to have gone to bed without the other bottle; believe me these effects of fancy are no contemptible consequences of commanding or indulging one's appetite.

"I forbear recommending my advice upon many other accounts, till I hear how you and your readers relish what I have already said; among whom, if there be any that may pretend it is useless to them, because they never dream at all, there may be others perhaps who do little else all day long. Were every one as sensible as I am of what happens to him in his sleep, it would be no dispute whether we pass so considerable a portion of our time in the condition of stocks and stones, or whether the soul were not per-

petually at work upon the principle of thought. However, it is an honest endeavor of mine to persuade my countrymen to reap some advantage from so many unregarded hours, and as such you will encourage it.

"I shall conclude with giving you a sketch or two

of my way of proceeding.

"If I have any business of consequence to do tomorrow, I am scarce dropt asleep to-night but I am in the midst of it; and when awake, I consider the whole procession of the affair, and get the advantage of the next day's experience before the sun has risen upon it.

"There is scarce a great post but what I have some time or other been in; but my behavior while I was master of a college; pleases me so well, that whenever there is a province of that nature va-

cant, I intend se step in as soon as I can.

"I have done many things that would not pass examination, when I have had the art of flying or being invisible; for which reason I am glad I am not possessed of those extraordinary qualities.

"Lastly, Mr. Spectator, I have been a great correspondent of yours, and have read many of my letters in your paper which I never wrote you. If you have a mind I should really be so, I have got a parcel of visions and other miscellanies in my noctuary, which I shall send to enrich your paper with on proper occasions.

" I am. &c.

Oxford, Aug. 20.

" JOHE SHADOW."

No. 587. MONDAY, August 30, 1714.

BY DR. SYROM.

---- Intus, et in cute novi.

PERS. Sat. 3. v 30:

I know thee to thy bottom: from within Thy shallow centre to the utmost skin.

Davnew

HOUGH the author of the following vision is unknown to me, I am apt to think it may be the work of that ingenious gentleman who promised me in the last paper some extracts out of his noctuary.

" SIR.

"I was the other day reading the life of Mahamet. Among many other extravagancies, I find it recorded of that impostor, that in the fourth year of his age the angel Gabriel caught him up, while he was among his play-fellows, and carrying him aside, cut open his breast, plucked out his heart, and wrung out of it that black drop of blood, in which, says the Turkish divines, is contained the fomes heccati, so that he was free from sin ever after. I immediately said to myself, though this story be a fiction, a very good moral may be drawn from it, would every man but apply it to himself, and endeavor to squeeze out of his heart whatever sins or ill qualities he finds in it.

"While my mind was wholly taken up with this contemplation, I insensibly fell into a most pleasing

slumber, when, methought, two porters entered my chamber, carrying a large chest between them. After having set it down in the middle of the room they departed. I immediately endeavored to open what was sent me, when a shape like that in which we paint our angels appeared before me, and forbade me. Inclosed (said he) are the hearts of several of your friends and acquaintance; but before you can be qualified to see and animadvert on the failings of others, you must be pure yourself: whereupon he drew out his incision-knife, cut me open, took out my heart, and began to squeeze it. I was in a great confusion to see how many things, which I had always cherished as virtues, issued out of my heart on this occasion. In short, after it had been thoroughly. squeezed, it looked like an empty bladder; when the phantom, breathing a fresh particle of divine air into it, restored it safe to its former repository; and having sewed me up, we began to examine the chest.

"The hearts were all inclosed in transparent phials, and preserved in a liquor which looked like spirits of wine. The first which I cast my eye upon, I was afraid would have broke the glass which contained it. It shot up and down with incredible swiftness through the liquor in which it swam, and very frequently bounced against the side of the phial. The fomes, or spot in the middle of it, was not large, but of a red fiery color, and seemed to be the cause of these violent agitations. That, says my instructor, is the heart of Tom Dreadnought, who behaved himself well in the late wars, but has for these ten years last past been aiming at some post of honor to no purpose: He has lately retired into the country, where, quite choked up with spleen and choler, he rails at better

menthan himself; and will be for ever uneasy, because it is impossible he should think his merit sufficiently rewarded. The next heart that I examined was remarkable for its smallness: it lay still at the bottom, of the phial, and I could hardly perceive that it beat at all. The fomes was quite black, and had almost diffused itself over the whole heart. This, says my interpreter, is the heart of Dick Gloomy, who never thirsted after any thing but money. Notwithstanding all his endeavors, he is still poor. This has flung him into a most deplorable state of melancholy and despair. He is a composition of envy and idleness, hates mankind, but gives them their revenge by being more uneasy to himself than to any one else.

"The phial I looked upon next contained a largerfair heart, which beat very strongly. The fonce, or spot in it, was exceeding small; but I could not help; observing, that which way soever I turned the phial, it always appeared uppermost, and in the strongest point of light. The heart you are examining, says my companion, belongs to Will Worthy. He has indeed a most noble soul, and is possessed of a thousand good qualities. The speck which you discover is Vanity.

"Here, says the angel, is the heart of Freelove, your intimate friend. Freelove and I (said I) are at present very cold to one another, and I do not care for looking on the heart of a man which I fear is overcast with rancor. My teacher commanded me to look upon it: I did so; and, to my unspeakable surprise, found that a small swelling spot which I at first took to be ill-will towards me, was only passion, and that upon my nearer inspection it wholly disappeared; upon which the phantom told me Freelove was one of the best-natured men alive.

"This, says my teacher, is a female heart of your acquaintance. I found the fomes in it of the largest size, and of an hundred different colors, which were still varying every moment. Upon my asking to whom it belonged, I was informed that is was the heart of Coquetilla.

"I set it down, and drew out another, in which I took the *fomes* at first sight to be very small, but was amazed to find, that as I looked stedfastly upon it, it grew still larger. It was the heart of Melissa, a noted prude, who lives the next door to me.

" I shew you this, says the phantom, because it is indeed a rarity, and you have the happiness to know the person to whom it belongs. He then put into my hands a large crystal glass that inclosed an heart, in which, though I examined it with the utmost nicety, I could not perceive any blemish. I made no scruplo to affirm that it must be the heart of Seraphina; and was glad, but not surprised, to find that it was so. She is indeed, continued my guide, the ornament as well as the envy of her sex. At these last words he pointed to the hearts of several of her female acquaintance which lay in different phials, and had very large spots in them, all of a deep blue. You are not to wonder (says he) that you see no spot in an heart, whose innocence has been proof against all the corruptions of a depraved age. If it has any blemish, it is too small to be discovered by human eyes.

"I laid it down, and took up the hearts of other females, in all of which the *fomes* ran in several veins, which were twisted together, and made a very perplexed figure. I asked the meaning of it, and was told that it represented Deceit.

"I should have been glad to have examined the hearts of several of my acquaintance whom I knew

to be particularly addicted to drinking, gaming, intriguing, &c. but my interpreter told me, I must let that alone till another opportunity, and flung down the cover of the chest with so much violence as immediately awoke me."

No. 588. WEDNESDAY, September 1, 1714.

BY THE REV. MR. H. GROVE

Dicitis, omnis in imbecillitate est et gratia, et caritas.

CICIRO de Nat. Deor.

You pretend that all kindness and benevolence is founded in weakness.

AN may be considered in two views, as a reasonable and as a social being; capable of becoming himself either happy or miserable, and of contributing to the happiness or misery of his fellow-creatures. Suitably to this double capacity, the Contriver of human nature hath wisely furnished it with two principles of action, self-love and benevolence; designed one of them to render man wakeful to his own personal interest, the other to dispose him for giving his utmost assistance to all engaged in the same pursuit. This is such an account of our frame, so agreeable to reason, so much for the honor of our Maker, and the credit of our species, that it may appear somewhat unaccountable what should induce men to represent human nature as they do, under characters of disadvantage, or, having drawn it with a little and sordid aspect, what pleasure they can possibly take in such a picture? Do they reflect that it is their own, and, if we would believe themselves, is not more odious than the original? One of the first that talked in this loftv strain of our nature was Epicurus. Beneficence. would his followers say, is all founded in weakness: and, whatever he pretended, the kindness that passeth between men and men is by every man directed to This, it must be confessed, is of a piece with the rest of that hopeful philosophy, which having natched man up out of the four elements, attributes his being to chance, and derives all his actions from an unintelligible declination of atoms. And for these glorious discoveries the poet is beyond measure transported in the prai es of his hero, as if he must needs be something more than man, only for an endeavor to prove that man is in nothing superior to beasts. In this school was Mr. Hobbes instructed to speak after the same manner, if he did not rather draw his knowledge from an observation of his own temper (a); for he somewhere unluckily lays down this as a rule, "that from the similitudes of thoughts and passions of one man to the thoughts and passions of another, whosoever looks into himself, and considers what he doth, when he thinks, hopes, fears, &c. and upon what grounds; he shall hereby read and know what are the thoughts and passions of all other men upon the like occasions." Now we will allow Mr. Hobbes to know best how he was inclined: but in earnest. I should be heartily out of conceit with myself, if I thought myself of this unamiable temper, as he affirms, and should have as little kindness for myself as for any body in the world. Hitherto I always imagined that kind and benevolent propensions were the original growth of the heart of man; and, however checked and over-topped by counter-inclinations that

have since sprung up within us, have still some force in the worst of tempers, and a considerable influence on the best. And, methinks, it is a fair step towards the proof of this, that the most beneficent of all beings is he who hath an absolute fulness of perfection in himself, who gave existence to the universe, and so cannot be supposed to want that which he communicated, without diminishing from the plenitude of his own power and happiness. The philosophers before-mentioned have indeed done all that in them lay to invalidate this argument; for, placing the gods in a state of the most elevated blessedness, they describe them as selfish as we poor miserable mortals can be, and shut them out from all concern for mankind, upon the score of their having no need But if he that sitteth in the heavens wants not us, we stand in continual need of him: and, surely, next to the survey of the immense treasures of his own mind, the most exalted pleasure he receives is from beholding millions of creatures, lately drawn out of the gulph of non-existence, rejoicing in the various degrees of being and happiness imparted to them. And as this is the true, the glorious character of the Deity; so, in forming a reasonable creature, he would not, if possible, suffer his image to pass out of his hands unadorned with a resemblance of himself in this most lovely part of his nature. For what complacency could a mind, whose love is as unbounded as his knowledge, have in a work so unlike himself; a creature that should be capable of knowing and conversing with a vast circle of objects, and love none but himself? What proportion would there be between the head and the heart of such a creature, its affections, and its understanding? Or could a society of such creatures, Vol. X.

with no other bottom but self-love on which to maintain a commerce, ever flourish? Reason, it is certain, would oblige every man to pursue the general happiness, as the means to procure and establish his own; and yet, if, besides this consideration, there were not a natural instinct, prompting men to desire the welfare and satisfaction of others, self-love, in defiance of the admonitions of reason, would quickly run all things into a state of war and confusion. As nearly interested as the soul is in the fate of the body, our provident Creator saw it necessary, by the constant returns of hunger and thirst, those importunate appetites, to put it in mind of its charge; knowing, that if we should eat and drink no oftener than cold abstracted speculation should put us upon these exercises, and then leave it to reason to prescribe the quantity, we should soon refine ourselves out of this bodily life. And, indeed, it is obvious to remark, that we follow nothing heartily, unless carried to it by inclinations which anticipate our reason, and, like a bias, draw the mind strongly towards it. In order therefore to establish a perpetual intercourse of benefits amongst mankind, their Maker would not fail to give them this generous prepossession of benevolence. if, as I have said, it were possible. And from whence can we go about to argue its impossibility? Is it inconsistent with self-love? Are their motions contrary? No more than the diurnal rotation of the earth is opnosed to its annual; or its motion round its own centre, which might be improved as an illustration of self-love, to that which whirls it about the common centre of the world, answering to universal benevo-Is the force of self-love abated, or its interest prejudiced by benevolence? So far from it, that benevolence, though a distinct principle, is extremely serviceable to self-love, and then doth most service when it is least designed.

But to descend from reason to matter of fact; the pity which arises on sight of persons in distress, and the satisfaction of mind which is the consequence of having removed them into a happier state, are instead of a thousand arguments to prove such a thing as a disinterested benevolence. Did pity proceed from a reflection we make upon our liableness to the same ill accidents we see befal others, it were nothing to the present purpose; but this is assigning an artificial cause of a natural passion, and can by no means be admitted as a tolerable account of it; because children, and persons most thoughtless about their own condition. and incapable of entering into the prospects of futurity, feel the most violent touches of compassion. And then, as to that charming delight which immediately follows the giving joy to another, or relieving his sorrow, and is, when the objects are numerous, and the kindness of importance, really inexpressible, what can this be owing to but a consciousness of a man's having done something praise-worthy, and expressive of a great soul? Whereas, if in all this he only sacrificed to vanity and self-love, as there would be nothing brave in actions that make the most shining appearance, so nature would not have rewarded them with this divine pleasure; nor could the commendations which a person receives for benefits done upon selfish views, be at all more satisfactory than when he is applauded for what he doth without design; because in both cases the ends of self-love are equally answered. The conscience of approving one's self a benefactor to mankind, is the noblest recompense for being so; doubtless it is, and the most interested cannot propose any thing so much to their

own advantage; notwithstanding which, the inclination is nevertheless unselfish. The pleasure which attends the gratification of our hunger and thirst, is not the cause of these appetites; they are previous to any such prospect: and so likewise is the desire of doing good; with this difference, that being seated in the intellectual part, this last, though antecedent to reason, may yet be improved and regulated by it, and, I will add, is no otherwise a virtue than as it is so.

Thus have I contended for the dignity of that mature I have the honor to partake of; and, after all the evidence produced, I think I have a right to conclude against the motto of this paper, that there is such a thing as generosity in the world. Though, if I were under a mistake in this, I should say, as Cicero in relation to the immortality of the soul, I willingly err, and should believe it very much for the interest of mankind to lie under the same delusion. For the contrary notion naturally tends to dispirit the mind, and it sinks into a meanness fatal to the godlike zeal of doing good: as, on the other hand, it teaches people to be ungrateful, by possessing them with a persuasion concerning their benefactors, that they have no regard to them in the benefits they bestow. Now, he that banishes gratitude from among men, by so doing stops up the stream of beneficence. For though in conferring kindnesses, a truly generous man doth not aim at a return, yet he looks to the qualities of the person obliged; and as nothing renders a person more unworthy of a benefit than his being without all resentment of it, he will not be extremely forward to oblige such a man.

No. 589. FRIDAY, September 3, 1714.

Author unknown.

The impious axe he piles; loud strokes resound; 'Till dragg'd with ropes, and fell'd with many a wound,. The loosen'd tree comes rushing to the ground.

" SIR,

AM so great an advairer of trees, that the spot of ground I have chosen to build a small seat upon, in the country, is almost in the midst of a large wood. I was obliged, much against my will, to out down several trees, that I might have any such thing as a walk in my gardens; but then I have taken care to leave the space between every walk as much a wood as I found it. The moment you turn either to the right or left, you are in a forest, where mature presents you with a much more beautiful scene than could have been raised by art.

"Instead of tudips or carretions, I can show you cake in my gardens of four hundred years standing, and a knot of sime that might shelter a troop of house from the rain.

"It is not without the utmost indignation, that I absence several predigal young heirs in the neighborhood, felling down the most glorious monuments of their assessors industry, and mining, in a day, the product of ages.

E 2

"I am mightily pleased with your discourse upon planting, which put me upon looking into my books to give you some account of the veneration the ancients had for trees. There is an old tradition, that Abraham planted a cypress, a pine, and a cedar, and that these three incorporated into one tree, which was cut down for the building the temple of Solomon.

"Isidorus, who lived in the reign of Constantius, assures us, that he saw, even in his time, that famous oak in the plains of Mamre, under which Abraham is reported to have dwelt; and adds, that the people looked upon it with a great veneration, and preserved it as a sacred tree.

"The heathens still went further, and regarded it as the highest piece of sacrilege to injure certain trees which they took to be protected by some deity. The story of Erisiothon, the grove of Dodona, and that at Delphi, are all instances of this kind.

"If we consider the machine in Virgil, so much blamed by several critics, in this light, we shall hardly think it too violent.

"Æneas, when he built his fleet in order to sail for Italy, was obliged to cut down the grove on mount Ida, which, however, he durst not do until he had obtained leave from Cybele, to whom it was dedicated. The goddess could not but think herself obliged to protect these ships, which were made of consecrated timber, after a very extraordinary manner, and therefore desired Jupiter, that they might not be obnoxious to the power of waves or winds. Jupiter would not grant this, but promised her, that as many as came safe to Italy should be transformed into goddesses of the sea; which the poet tells us was accordingly executed.

- ' And now at length the number'd hours were come,
- ' Prefix'd by Fate's irrevocable doom.
- When the great mother of the gods was free
- To save her ships, and finish Jove's decree.
- First, from the quarter of the morn, there sprung
- A light that sing'd the heav'ns, and shot along:
- 'Then from a cloud, fring'd round with golden fires,
- 'Were timbrels heard, and Berecynthian quires:
- 'And last a voice, with more than mortal sounds.
- 'Both hosts in arms oppos'd, with equal horror wounds.
 - "O Trojan race, your needless aid forbear;
- 'And know my ships are my peculiar care.
- 'With greater ease the bold Rutulian may,
- With hissing brands, attempt to burn the sea,
- Than singe my sacred pines. But you, my charge,
- 'Loos'd from your crooked anchors, launch at large,
- Exalted each a nymph; forsake the sand,
- ' And swim the seas at Cybele's command."
- No sooner had the goddess ceas'd to speak,
- ' When, lo, th' obedient ships their hausers break;
- And, strange to tell, like dolphins in the main,
- 'They plunge their prows, and dive, and spring again;
- As many beauteous maids the billows sweep,
- 'As rode before tall vessels on the deep.'

DRYBEN'S VIRG.

"The common opinion concerning the nymphs, whom the ancients called Hamadryads, is more to the honor of trees than any thing yet mentioned. It was thought the fate of these nymphs had so near a dependance on some trees, more especially oaks, that they lived and died together. For this reason they were extremely grateful to such persons who preserved those trees with which their being subsisted. Apollonius tells us a very remarkable story to this purpose, with which I shall conclude my letter.

"A certain man called Rnæcus, observing an old eak ready to fall, and being moved with a sort of

compassion towards the tree, ordered his servants to pour in fresh earth at the roots of it, and set it upright. The Hamadryad, or nymph, who must necessarily have perished with the tree, appeared to him the next day, and after having returned him her thanks, told him she was ready to grant whatever he should ask. As she was extremely beautiful, Rhæcus desired to be entertained as her lover. The Hamadryad, not much displeased with the request, promised to give him a meeting, but commanded him for some days to abstain from the embraces of all other women, adding, that she would send a bee to him, to let him know when he was to be happy. Rhæcus was, it seems, too much addicted to gaming, and happened to he in a run of ill-luck when the faithful bee came buzzing about him; so that, instead of minding his kind invitation, he had like to have killed him for his pains. The Hamadryad was so provoked at her own disappointment and the ill usage of her messenger, that she deprived Rhæcus of the use of his limbs. However, says the story, he was not so much a cripple, but he made a shift to cut down the tree, and consequently to fell his mistress."

No. 590.

MONDAY, September 6, 1714.

BY ADDISON.

Non secus ac fumen. Neque enim consistere fumen,
Nec levis hora potest: sed ut unda impellitur unda,
Urgesturque prior venienti, urgesque priorem,
Tempora sic fugiunt pariter, pariterque sequuntur;
Et nova sunt semper. Nam quod fuit ante, relictum est;
Fitque quod haud fuerat: momentaque cuncta novantur.

OVID. Met. 1. 15. v. 179.

E'en times are in perpetual flux, and run,
Like rivers from their fountains, rolling on.
For time, no more than streams, is at a stay;
The flying hour is ever on her way:
And as the fountain still supplies their store,
The wave behind impels the wave before;
Thus in successive course the minutes run,
And urge their predecessor minutes on.
Still moving, ever new; for former things
Are laid aside, like abdicated kings;
And ev'ry moment alters what is done,
And innovates some act, till then unknown.

DRYDEN

THE following discourse comes from the same hand with the essays upon infinitude. Nos. 565, 571, 580.

WE consider infinite space as an expansion without a circumference: we consider eternity, or infinite duration, as a line that has neither a beginning nor an end. In our speculations of infinite space, we consider that particular place in which we exist as a kind of centre to the whole expansion. In our speculations of eternity, we consider the time which is present to us as the middle, which divides the whole line into two equal parts. For this reason, many witty authors compare the present time to an isthmus or narrow neck of land, that rises in the midst of an ocean, immeasurably diffused on either side of it:

Philosophy, and indeed common sense, naturally throws eternity under two divisions; which we may call in English, that eternity which is past, and that eternity which is to come. The learned terms of aternitas a parte ante, and aternitas a parte post, may be more amusing to the reader, but can have no other idea affixed to them than what is conveyed to us by those words, an eternity that is past, and an eternity that is to come. Each of these extremities is bounded at the one extreme; or, in other words, the former has an end, and the latter a beginning.

Let us first of all consider that eternity which is past, reserving that which is to come for the subject of another paper. The nature of this eternity is utterly inconceivable by the mind of man : our reason demonstrates to us that it has been, but at the same time can frame no idea of it but what is big with absurdity and contradiction. We can have no other conception of any duration which is past, than that all of it was once present, and whatever was once present is at some certain distance from us, and whatever is at any certain distance from us, be the distance never so remote, cannot be eternity. The very notion of any duration being past, implies that it was once present; for the idea of being once present is actually included in the idea of its being past. This therefore is a depth not to be sounded by human understanding. We are sure that there has been an eternity, and yet contradict ourselves when we measure this eternity by any notion which we can frame of it.

If we go to the bottom of this matter, we shall find, that the difficulties we meet with in our conceptions of eternity proceed from this single reason. that we can have no other idea of any kind of duration than that by which we ourselves, and all other created beings, do exist; which is, a successive duration, made up of past, present, and to come. There is nothing which exists after this manner, all the parts of whose existence were not once actually present. and consequently may be reached by a certain number of years applied to it. We may ascend as high as we please and employ our being to that eternity which is to come, in adding millions of years to millions of vears, and we can never come up to any fountainhead of duration, to any beginning in eternity: but at the same time we are sure, that whatever was once present does lie within the reach of numbers, though perhaps we can never be able to put an enough of them together for that purpose. We may as well say. that any thing may be actually present in any part of infinite space which does not lie at a certain distance from us, as that any part of infinite duration was once actually present, and does not also lie at some determined distance from us. The distance in both cases may be immeasurable and indefinite as to our faculties. but our reason telle us that it cannot be so in itself. Here therefore is that difficulty which human understanding is not capable of surmounting. We are sure that something must have existed from eternity. and are at the same time unable to conceive, that any thing which exists, according to our notion of existence, can have existed from eternity.

It is hard for a reader; who has not rolled this

thought in his own mind, to follow in such an abstracted speculation; but I have been the longer on it, because I think it is a demonstrative argument of the being and eternity of a God: and though there are many other demonstrations which lead us to this great truth, I do not think we ought to lay aside any proofs in this matter, which the light of reason has suggested to us, especially when it is such an one as has been urged by men famous for their penetration and force of understanding, and which appears altogether conclusive to those who will be at the pains to examine it.

Having thus considered that eternity which is past, according to the best idea we can frame of it, I shall now draw up those several articles on this subject which are dictated to us by the light of reason, and which may be looked upon as the creed of a philosopher in this great point.

First, It is certain that no being could have made itself; for if so, it must have acted before it was, which is a contradiction.

Secondly, That therefore some being must have existed from all eternity.

Thirdly, That whatever exists after the manner of created beings, or according to any notions which we have of existence, could not have existed from eternity.

Fourthly, That this Eternal Being must therefore be the great Author of Nature, the Ancient of Days, who, being at an infinite distance in his perfections from all finite and created beings, exists in a quite different manner from them, and in a manner of which they can have no idea.

I know that several of the schoolmen, who would not be thought ignorant of any thing, have pretended

to explain the manner of God's existence, by telling us, that he comprehends infinite duration in every moment; that eternity is with him a functum stans, a fixed point; or, which is as good sense, an infinite instant; that nothing, with reference to his existence, is either past or to come: to which the ingenious Mr. Cowley alludes in his description of heaven:

- 'Nothing is there to come, and nothing past,
- 6 But an eternal now does always last."

For my own part, I look upon these propositions as words that have no ideas annexed to them; and think men had better own their ignorance, than advance doctrines by which they mean nothing, and which indeed are self-contradictory. We cannot be too modest in our disquisitions, when we meditate on Him, who is environed with so much glory and perfection, who is the source of being, the fountain of all that existence which we and his whole creation derive from him. Let us therefore with the utmost humility acknowledge, that as some being must necessarily have existed from eternity, so this being does exist after an incomprehensible manner, since it is impossible for a being to have existed from eternity after our manner or notions of existence. Revelation confirms these natural dictates of reason in the accounts which it gives us of the divine existence, where it tells us, that he is the same vesterday, to-day, and for ever; that he is the Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending; that a thousand years are with him as one day, and one day as a thousand years. By which, and the like expressions, we are taught, that his existence, with relation to time or duration, is infinitely different from the existence of any of his Vot. X.

creatures, and, consequently, that it is impossible for us to frame any adequate conceptions of it.

In the first revelation which he makes of his own being, he entitles himself, I Am that I Am; and when Moses desires to know what name he shall give him in his embassy to Pharaoh, he bids him say, that I Am hath sent you. Our great Creator, by this revelation of himself, does in a manner exclude every thing else from a real existence, and distinguishes himself from his creatures as the only being which truly and really exists. The ancient Platonic notion, which was drawn from speculations of eternity, wonderfully agrees with this revelation which God has made of himself. There is nothing, say they, which in reality exists, whose existence, as we call it, is pieced up of past, present, and to come. Such a flitting and successive existence is rather a shadow of existence, and something which is like it, than existence itself. only properly exists whose existence is entirely present; that is, in other words, who exists in the most perfect manner, and in such a manner as we have no idea of.

I shall conclude this speculation with one useful inference. How can we sufficiently prostrate ourselves, and fall down before our Maker, when we consider that ineffable goodness and wisdom which contrived this existence for finite natures? What must be the overflowings of that good-will which prompted our Creator to adapt existence to beings in whom it is not necessary? Especially when we consider that he himself was before in the complete possession of existence and of happiness, and in the full enjoyment of eternity. What man can think of himself as called out and separated from nothing, of his being made a conscious, a reasonable, and a happy

ereature; in short, of being taken in as a sharer of existence, and a kind of partner in eternity, without being swallowed up in wonder, in praise, in adoration! It is indeed a thought too big for the mind of man, and rather to be entertained in the secrecy of devotion, and in the silence of his soul, than to be expressed by words. The Supreme Being has not given us powers or faculties sufficient to extol and magnify such unutterable goodness.

It is however some comfort to us, that we shall be always doing what we shall be never able to do, and that a work which cannot be finished, will, however, be the work of an eternity.

No. 591. WEDNESDAY, September 8, 1714.

BY MR. E. BUDGELL

—Tenerorum lusor amorum.

Ovid. Trist. Eleg. 3. l. 3. v. 73.

Love the soft subject of his sportive muse.

HAVE just received a letter from a gentleman, who tells me he has observed, with no small concern, that my papers have of late been very barren in relation to love; a subject which, when agreeably handled, can scarce fail of being well received by both sexes.

If my invention therefore should be almost exhausted on this head, he offers to serve under me in the quality of a love-casuist; for which he con-

ceives himself to be thoroughly qualified, having made this passion his principal study, and observed it in all its different shapes and appearances, from the fifteenth to the forty-fifth year of his age.

He assures me, with an air of confidence, which I hope proceeds from his real abilities, that he does not doubt of giving judgment to the satisfaction of the parties concerned, on the most nice and intricate cases which can happen in an amour; as,

How great the contraction of the fingers must be before it amounts to a squeeze by the hand.

What can be properly termed an absolute denial from a maid, and what from a widow.

What advances a lover may presume to make, after having received a pat upon his shoulder from his mistress's fan.

Whether a lady, at the first interview, may allow an humble servant to kiss her hand.

How far it may be permitted to caress the maid in order to succeed with the mistress.

What constructions a man may put upon a smile, and in what cases a frown goes for nothing

On what occasions a sheepish look may do service, & c.

As a farther proof of his skill, he has also sent me several maxims in love, which he assures me are the result of a long and profound reflection, some of which I think myself obliged to communicate to the public, not remembering to have seen them before in any author.

"There are more calemities in the world arising from love than from hatred.

"Love is the daughter of idleness, but the mother of disquietude.

"Men of grave natures (says Sir Francis Bacon) are

No. 591.

the most constant; for the same reason men should be more constant than women.

- "The gay part of mankind is most amorous, the, serious most loving.
- " A coquette often loses her reputation while she preserves her virtue.
- " A prude often preserves her reputation when she has lost her virtue.
- "Love refines a man's behavior, but makes a woman's ridiculous.
- "Love is generally accompanied with good-will inthe young, interest in the middle aged, and a passion too gross to name in the old.
- "The endeavors to revive a decaying passion generally extinguish the remains of it.
- "A woman who, from being a slattern, becomes over-neat, or from being over-neat becomes a slattern, is most certainly in love."

I shall make use of this gentleman' skill as I see occasion; and since I am got upon the subject of love, shall conclude this paper with a copy of verses which were lately sent me by an unknown hand, as I look upon them to be above the ordinary run of sonnetteers.

The author tells me they were written in one of his despairing fits; and, I find, entertains some hope that his mistress may pity such a passion as he has described, before she knows that she herself is Corinna.

- 'Conceal, fond man, conceal the mighty smart,
- ' Nor tell Corinna she has fir'd thy heart.
- In vain wouldst thou complain, in vain pretend.
- To ask a pity which she must not lend.
- 'She's too much thy superior to comply,
- And too, too fair to let thy passion die.

- 'Languish in secret, and with dumb surprise
- ' Drink the resistless glances of her eyes.
- 'At awful distance entertain thy grief:
- Be still in pain, but never ask relief.
- * Ne'er tempt her scorn of thy consuming state;
- Be any way undone, but fly her hate.
- 'Thou must submit to see thy charmer bless
- ' Some happier youth that shall admire her less;
- 'Who in that lovely form, that heav'nly mind,
- Shall miss ten thousand beauties thou couldst find;
- ' Who with low fancy shall approach her charms,
- 'While half enjoy'd she sinks into his arms.
- 'She knews not, must not know, thy nobler fire,
- 'Whom she, and whom the tnuses, do inspire;
 - 'Her image only shall thy breast employ.
 - 'And fill thy captiv'd soul with shades of joy?
 - 'Direct thy dreams by night, thy thoughts by day;
 - ' And never, never from thy bosom strayt.'

† By Gilbert Budgell.

No. 592. FRIDAY, September 10, 1714.

BY ADDISON.

- Studium sine divite vena. Hon. Ars. Poet. v. 409.

Art without a vein.

ROSCOMMON.

LOOK upon the playhouse as a world within itself. They have lately furnished the middle region of it with a new set of meteors, in order to give the sublime to many modern tragedies. I was there last winter at the first rehearsal of the new thunder, which is much more deep and sonorous than any hitherto

made use of. They have a Salmoneus behind the scenes, who plays it off with great success. Their lightnings are made to flash more briskly than heretofore; their clouds are also better furbelowed, and more voluminous; not to mention a violent storm locked up in a great chest, that is designed for the Tempest. They are also provided with above a dozen showers of snow, which, as I am informed, are the plays of many unsuccessful poets artificially cut and ahreaded for that use. Mr. Rymer's Edgar is to fall in snow at the next acting of King Lear, in order to heighten, or rather to alleviate, the distress of that unfortunate prince; and to serve by way of decoration to a piece which that great critic has written against.

I do not indeed wonder that the actors should be such professed enemies to those among our nation who are commonly known by the name of critics, since it is a rule among these gentlemen to fall upon a play, not because it is ill written, but because it takes. Several of them lay it down as a maxim, that whatever dramatic performance has a long run, must of necessity be good for nothing; as though the first precept in poetry were not to please. Whether this rule hold good or not, I shall leave to the determination of those who are better judges than myself: if it does. I am sure it tends very much to the honor of those gentlemen who have established it; few of their pieces having been disgraced by a run of three days, and most of them being so exquisitely written, that the town would never give them more than one night's hearing.

I have a great esteem for a true critic: such as Aristotle and Longinus among the Greeks, Horace and Quintilian among the Romans, Boileau and Da-

cier among the French. But it is our misfortune, that some who set up for professed critics among us are so stupid, that they do not know how to put ten words together with elegance or common propriety; and withal so illiterate, that they have no taste of the learned languages, and therefore criticise upon old authors only at second hand. They judge of them by what others have written, and not by any notions they have of the authors themselves. unity, action, sentiment, and diction, pronounced with an air of authority, give them a figure among unlearned readers, who are apt to believe they are very deep, because they are unintelligible. The ancient critics are full of the praises of their contemporaries; they discover beauties which escaped the observation of the vulgar, and very often find out reasons for palliating and excusing such little slips and oversights as were committed in the writings of eminent authors. On the contrary, most of the smatterers in criticism who appear among us, make it their business to vilify and depreciate every new production that gains applause, to descry imaginary blemishes, and to prove, by farfetched arguments, that what pass for beauties in any celebrated piece are faults and errors. In short, the writings of these critics, compared with those of the ancients, are like the works of the sophists compared with those of the old philosophers.

Envy and cavilare the natural fruits of laziness and ignorance; which was probably the reason that, in the heathen mythology, Momus is said to be the son of Nox and Somnus, of darkness and sleep. Idle men who have not been at the pains to accomplish or distinguish themselves, are very apt to detract from others; as ignorant men are very subject to decry those beauties in a celebrated work which they have

not eyes to discover. Many of our sons of Momus, who dignify themselves by the name of critics, are the genuine descendants of these two illustrious ancestors. They are often led into those numerous absurdities, in which they daily instruct the people, by not considering, that, lst. There is sometimes a greater judgment shown in deviating from the rules of art than in adhering to them; and, 2dly, That there is more beauty in the works of a great genius who is ignorant of all the rules of art, than in the works of a little genius who not only knows but scrupulously observes them.

First, We may often take notice of men who are perfectly acquainted with all the rules of good-writing, and notwithstanding choose to depart from them on extraordinary occasions. I could give instances out of all the tragic writers of antiquity who have shown their judgment in this particular, and purposely receded from an established rule of the drama, when it has made way for a much higher beauty than the observation of such a rule would have been. who have surveyed the noblest pieces of architecture and statuary, both ancient and modern, know very well that there are frequent deviations from art in the works of the greater masters, which have produced a much nobler effect than a more accurate and exact way of proceeding could have done. This often arises from what the Italians call the gusto grande in these arts, which is what we call the sublime in writing.

In the next place, our critics do not seem sensible that there is more beaut; in the works of a great genius who is ignorant of the rules of art, than in those of a little genius who knows and observes them. It is of these men of genius that Terence speaks, in opposition to the little artificial cavillers of his time:

Quorum amulari exoptat negligentiam Potius quam istorum obscuram diligentiam.

'Whose negligence he would rather imitate, than these men's obscure diligence.'

A critic may have the same consolation in the ill success of his play, as Dr. South tells us a physician has at the death of a patient, that he was killed secundum artem. Our inimitable Shakespeare is a stumbling-block to the whole tribe of these rigid critics. Who would not rather read one of his plays, where there is not a single rule of the stage observed, than any production of a modern critic, where there is not any one of them violated! Shakespeare was indeed born with all the seeds of poetry, and may be compared to the stone in Pyrrhus's ring, which, as Pliny tells us, had the figure of Apollo and the nine Muses in the veins of it, produced by the spontaneous hand of nature without any help from art.

No. 593. MONDAY, September 13, 1714.

· BY DR. BYROM.

Quale per incertam lunam sub luce maligna
Est iter in sylvis—
VIRG. En. 6. v. 270.

Thus wander travellers in woods by night,

By the moon's doubtful and malignant light. DRYDEN.

Y dreaming correspondent, Mr. Shadow, has sent me a second letter, with several curious observations on dreams in general, and the method to render

No. 593.

sleep improving. An extract of his letter will not, I presume, be disagreeable to my readers.

"SINCE we have so little time to spare, that none of it may be lost. I see no reason why we should neglect to examine those imaginary scenes we are presented with in sleep, only because they have a less reality in them than our waking meditations. A traveller would bring his judgment in question, who should despise the directions of his map for want of real roads in it. because here stands adot instead of a town, or a cypher instead of a city; and it must be a long day's journey to travel through two or three inches. Fancy in dreams gives us much such another landscape of life as that does of countries; and though its appearances may seem strangely jumbled together, we may often observe such traces and footsteps of noble thoughts, as, if carefully persued, might lead us into a proper path of action. There is so much rapture and ecstacy in our fancied bliss, and something so dismal and shocking in our fancied misery, that though the inactivity of the body has given occation for calling sleep the image of death, the briskness of the fancy affords us a strong intimation of something within us that can never die.

"I have wondered that Alexander the Great, who came into the world sufficiently dreamed of by his parents, and had himself a tolerable knack at dreaming, should often say, that sleep was one thing which made him sensible he was mortal. I who have not such fields of action in the day-time to divert my attention from this matter, plainly perceive, that in those operations of the mind, while the body is at rest, there is a certain vastness of conception very suitable to the capacity, and demonstrative of the force, of that di-

vine part in our composition which will last for ever. Neither do I much doubt but, had we a true account of the wonders the hero last mentioned performed in his sleep, his conquering this little globe would hardly be worth mentioning. I may affirm, without vanity, that when I compare several actions in Quintus Curtius with some others in my own nectuary, I appear the greater hero of the two."

I shall close this subject with observing, that while we are awake we are at liberty to fix our thoughts on what we please, but in sleep we have not the command of them. The ideas which strike the famey arises in us without our choice, either from the occurrences of the day past, the temper we lie down in, or it may be the direction of some superior being.

It is certain the imagination may be so differently affected in sleep, that our actions of the day might be either rewarded or punished with a little age of happiness or misery. St. Austin was of opinion, that if in paradise there was the same vicissitudes of sleeping and waking as in the present world, the dreams of its inhabitants would be very happy.

And so far at present are our dreams in our power, that they are generally conformable to our waking thoughts; so that it is not impossible to convey ourselves to a concert of music, the conversation of distant friends, or any other entertainment which has been before lodged in the mind.

My readers, by applying these hints, will find the necessity of making a good day of it, if they heartily wish themselves a good night.

I have often considered Marcia's prayer, and Lucius's account of Cato in this light.

"Marc O ye immortal powers, that guard the just, "Watch round his couch, and soften his repose;

- Banish his sorrows, and becalm his soul
- With easy dreams; remember all his virtues,
- ' And shew mankind that goodness is your care.
- ' Inc. Sweet are the slumbers of the virtuous man!
- O Marcia, I have seen thy godlike father;
- Some power invisible supports his soul,
- And bears it up in all its wonted greatness.
- A kind refreshing sleep is fallen upon him;
- I saw him stretch'd at ease, his fancy lost
- In pleasing dreams; as I drew near his couch
- 'He smil'd, and cry'd, Cæsar, thou canst not hurt me.'

Mr. Shadow acquaints me in a postscript, that he has no manner of title to the vision which succeeded his first letter; but adds, that as the gendeman who wrote it dreams very sensibly, he shall be glad to meet him, some night or other, under the great elmtree, by which Virgil has given us a fine metaphorical image of sleep, in order to turn over a few of the leaves together, and oblige the public with an account of the dreams that lie under them.

Vol. X.

Ġ

No. 594. WEDNESDAY, September 15, 1714.

Author unknown.

——Absentem qui rodit amicum;
Qui non defendit alio culpante; solutos
Qui captat risus hominum, famamque dicacis;
Fingere qui non visa potest; commissa tacere
Qui nequit; hic niger est: hunc tu, Romane, careta.

Hon. Sat. 4.1. 1. v. 81.

He that shall rail against his absent friends, Or hears them scandaliz'd, and not defends; Sports with their fame, and speaks whate'er he can, And only to be thought a witty man; Tells tales, and brings his friend in disesteem; That man's a knave; be sure beware of him.

CREECH.

W ERE all the vexations of life put together, we should find that a great part of them proceed from those calumnies and reproaches which we spread abroad concerning one another.

There is scarce a man living who is not in some degree guilty of this offence; though, at the same time, however we treat one another, it must be confessed that we all consent in speaking ill of the persons who are notorious for this practice. It generally takes its rise either from an ill-will to mankind, a private inclination to make ourselves esteemed, an ostentation of wit, a vanity of being thought in the secrets of the world, or from a desire of gratifying any of these dispositions of mind in those persons with whom we converse.

The publisher of scandal is more or less odious to mankind, and criminal in himself, as he is influenced by any one or more of the foregoing motives. But whatever may be the occasion of spreading these false reports, he ought to consider, that the effect of them is equally prejudicial and pernicious to the person at whom they are aimed. The injury is the same, though the principle from which it proceeds may be different.

As every one looks upon himself with too much indulgence, when he passes a judgment on his own thoughts or actions; and as very few would be thought guilty of this abominable proceeding, which is so universally practised, and at the same time so universally blamed—I shall lay down three rules, by which I would have a man examine and search into his own heart, before he stands acquitted to himself of that evil disposition of mind which I am here mentioning.

First of all, Let him consider whether he does not take delight in hearing the faults of others.

Secondly, Whether he is not too apt to believe such little blackening accounts, and more inclined to be credulous on the uncharitable than on the good-natured side.

Thirdly, Whether he is not ready to spread and propagate such reports as tend to the disreputation of another.

These are the several steps by which this vice proceeds, and grows up into slander and defamation.

In the first place, A man who takes delight in hearing the faults of others, shews sufficiently that he has a true relish of scandal, and, consequently, the seeds of this vice within him. If his mind is gratified with hearing the reproaches which are cast on

others, he will find the same pleasure in relating them, and be the more apt to do it, as he will naturally imagine every one he converses with is delighted in the same manner with himself. A man should endeavor, therefore, to wear out of his mind this criminal curiosity, which is perpetually heightened and inflamed by listening to such stories as tend to the disreputation of others.

In the second place, A man should consult his own heart, whether he be not apt to believe such little blackening accounts, and more inclined to be creductous on the uncharitable than on the good-natured side.

Such a credulity is very vicious in itself, and generally arises from a man's consciousness of his ewn secret corruptions. It is a pretty saying of Thales, 'Falsehood is just as far distant from truth as the ears are from the eyes.' By which he would intimate, that a wise man should not easily give credit to the reports of actions which he has not seen. I shall, under this head, mention two or three remarkable rules to be observed by the members of the celebrated Abbey de la Trappe, as they are published in a little French book.

The fathers are there ordered never to give an ear to any accounts of base or criminal actions; to turn off all such discourse if possible; but in case they hear any thing of this nature so well attested that they cannot disbelieve it, they are then to suppose that the criminal action may have proceeded from a good intention in him who is guilty of it. This is, perhaps, carrying charity to an extravagance; but it is certainly much more laudable than to suppose, as the ill-natured part of the world does, that indifferent, and even good actions, proceed from bad principles and wrong intentions.

In the third place, A man should examine his heart whether he does not find in it a secret inclination to propagate such reports as tend to the disreputation of another.

When the disease of the mind, which I have hitherto been speaking of, arises to this degree of malignity, it discovers itself in its worst symptom, and is
in danger of becoming incurable. I need not therefore insist upon the guilt in this last particular, which
every one cannot but disapprove who is not void of
humanity, or even common discretion. I shall only
add, that whatever pleasure any man may take in
spreading whispers of this nature, he will find an
infinitely greater satisfaction in conquering the temptation he is under, by letting the secret die within his
own breast.

No. 595. FRIDAY, September 17, 1714.

Author unknown.

——Non ut placidis coë ant immitia, non ut Serpentes avibus geminentur, tigribus agni. Hon. Ars. Poet. v. 12:

Nature, and the common laws of sense, Forbid to reconcile antipathies;
Or make a snake engender with a dove,
And hungry tigers court the tender lambs.

Rescommon.

F ordinary authors would condescend to write as they think, they would at least be allowed the praise of being intelligible. But they really take pains to be ridiculous; and, by the studied ornaments of style, perfectly disguise the little sense they aim at. There is a grievance of this sort in the commonwealth of letters, which I have for some time resolved to redress, and accordingly I have set this day apart for justice. What I mean is the mixture of inconsistent metaphors, which is a fault but too often found in learned writers, but in all the unlearned without exception.

In order to set this matter in a clear light to every reader, I shall, in the first place, observe that a metaphor is a simile in one word, which serves to convey the thoughts of the mind under resemblances and images which affect the senses. There is not any thing in the world which may not be compared to several things, if considered in several distinct lights;

or, in other words, the some thing may be expressed by different metaphors. But the mischief is, that an unskilful author shall run these metaphors so absurdly into one another, that there shall be no simile, no agreeable picture, no apt resemblance, but confusion, obscurity and noise. Thus I have known a hero compared to a thunderbolt, a lion, and the sea; all and each of them proper metaphors for impetuosity, courage, and force. But by bad management it hath so happened that the thunderbolt hath overflowed its banks, the lion hath been darted through the skies, and the billows have rolled out of the Lybian deserts.

The absurdity in this instance is obvious. And yet every time that clashing metaphors are put together, this fault is committed more or less. It hath already been said, that metaphors are images of things which affect the senses. An image, therefore, taken from what acts upon the sight, cannot, without violence, be applied to the hearing; and so of the rest. It is no less an impropriety to make any being in nature or art to do things in its metaphorical state which it could not do in its original. I shall illustrate what I have said by an instance which I have read more than once in controversial writers. The heavy lashes, saith a celebrated author, that have dropped from your pen, &c. I suppose this gentleman, having frequently heard of gall dropping from a pen, and being lashed in a satire, he was resolved to have them both at any rate, and so uttered this complete piece of nonsense. It will more effectually discover the absurdity of these monstrous unions, if we will suppose these metaphors or images actually painted. Imagine then a hand holding a pen, and several lashes of whip-cord falling from it, and you have the true

representation of this sort of eloquence. I believe, by this very rule, a reader may be able to judge of the union of all metaphors whatsoever, and determine which are homogeneous, and which heterogeneous; or, to speak more plainly, which are consistent, and which inconsistent.

There is yet one evil more which I must take notice of, and that is, the running of metaphors into tedious allegories, which, though an error on the better hand, causes confusion as much as the other. This becomes abominable, when the lustre of one word leads a writer out of his road, and makes him wander from his subject for a page together. I remember a young fellow of this turn, who having said by chance, that his mistress had a world of charms, thereupon took occasion to consider her as one possessed of frigid and torrid zones, and pursued her from the one pole to the other.

I shall conclude this paper with a letter written in that enormous style, which I hope my reader hath by this time set his heart against. The epistle hath heretofore received great applause; but, after what hath been said, let any man commend it if he dare.

"SIR.

"AFTER the many heavy lashes that have fallen from your hen, you may justly expect in return all the load that my ink can lay upon your shoulders. You have quartered all the foul language upon me that could be raked out of the air of Billingsgate, without knowing who I am, or whether I deserve to be cupted and searified at this rate. I tell you once for all, turn your eyes where you please, you shall never smell me out. Do you think that the hanics, which you sow about the parish, will ever build a monument.

to your glory? No, sir; you may fight these battles as long as you will, but when you come to balance the account, you will find that you have been fishing in troubled waters, and that an ignis fatuus hath bewildered you, and that indeed you have built upon a sandy foundation, and brought your hoge to a fair market. I am, sir,

"Yours, &c."

No. 596. MONDAY, September 20, 1714.

Author unknown.

Molle meum levibus cor est violabile telis.

Ovid. Ep. 15. v. 79.

Cupid's light darts my tender bosom move.

POPE.

HE case of my correspondent, who sends me the following letter, has somewhat in it so very whimsical, that I know not how to entertain my readers better than by laying it before them.

"SIR,

"I AM fully convinced that there is not upon earth a more impertinent creature than an importunate lover; we are daily complaining of the severity of our fate. to people who are wholly unconcerned in it; and hourly improving a passion which we would persuade the world is the torment of our lives. withstanding this reflection, sir, I cannot forbear acquainting you with my own case. You must know, then, sir, that even from my childhood, the most prevailing inclination I could perceive in myself was a strong desire to be in favor with the fair sex. I am at present in the one-and-twentieth year of my age, and should have made choice of a she bed-fellow many years since, had not my father, who has a pretty good estate of his own getting, and passes in the world for a prudent man, been pleased to lay it down as a maxim, that nothing spoils a young fellow's fortune so much as marrying early; and that no man ought to think of wedlock till six-and-twenty. Knowing his sentiments upon this head, I thought it in vain to apply myself to women of condition, who expect settlements; so that all my amours have hitherto been with ladies who had no fortunes; but I know not how to give you so good an idea of me as by laving before you the history of my life.

" I can very well remember, that at my school-mistress's, whenever we broke up, I was always for joining myself with the miss who lay-in, and was constantly one of the first to make a party in the play of husband and wife. This passion for being well with the females still increased as I advanced in years. At the dancing-school I contracted so many quarrels by struggling with my fellow-scholars for the partner I liked best, that upon a ball-night, before our mothers made their appearance, I was usually up to the nose My father, like a discreet man, soon removed me from this stage of softness to a school of discipline, where I learnt Latin and Greek. I underwent several severities in this place, till it was thought convenient to send me to the university; though, to confess the truth. I should not have arrived so early at that seat of learning, but from the discovery of an intrigue between me and my master's house-keeper;

upon whom I had employed my rhetoric so effectually. that, though she was a very elderly lady, I had almost brought her to consent to marry me. Upon my arrival at Oxford, I found logic so dry, that instead of giving attention to the dead, I soon fell to addressing the living. My first amour was with a pretty girl, whom I shall call Parthenone : her mother sold ale by the town-wall. Being often caught there by the proctor, I was forced at last, that my mistress's reputation might receive no blemish to confess my addresses were honorable. Upon this I was immediately sent home; but Parthenope soon after marrying a shoemaker, I was again suffered to return. My next affair was with my tailor's daughter, who deserted me for the sake of a young barber. Upon my complaining to one of my particular friends of this misfortune, the cruel wag made a mere jest of my calamity, and asked me with a smile, Where the needle should turn but to the pole (a)? After this I was deeply in love with a milliner, and at last with my bed-maker; upon which I was sent away, or, in the universityphease, rusticated for ever.

"Upon my coming home, I settled to my studies so heartly, and contracted so great a reservedness by being kept from the company I most affected, that my father thought he might venture me at the Temple.

"Within a week after my arrival I began to shine again, and become enamoured with a mighty pretty creature, who had every thing but money to recommend her. Having frequent opportunities of uttering all the soft things which an heart formed for love could inspire me with, I soon gained her consent to treat of marriage; but, unfortunately for us all, in the absence of my charmer I usually talked the same

language to her elder sister, who is also very pretty. Now, I assure you, Mr. Spectator, this did not proceed from any real affection I had conceived for her; but being a perfect stranger to the conversation of men, and strongly addicted to associate with the women, I knew no other language but that of love. I should however be very much obliged to you if you could free me from the perplexity I am at present in. I have sent word to my old gentleman in the country, that I am desperately in love with the younger sister; and her father, who knew no better, poor man, acquainted him by the same post, that I had for some time made my addresses to the elder. Upon this old Testy sends me up word, that he has heard so much of my exploits, that he intends immediately to order me to the Sout-sea. Sir, I have occasionally talked so much of dying, that I begin to think there is not much in it; and if the old squire persists in his design. I do hereby give him notice that I am providing myself with proper instruments for the destruction of despairing lovers : let him therefore look to it, and consider, that by his obstinacy he may himself lose the son of his strength, the world an hopeful lawyer, my mistress a passionate loyer, and you. Mr. Stectator.

"Your constant admirer "IRREMY LOVEMORE."

Middle Temple, Sept. 18. 1714.

Digitized by Google

No. 597. WEDNESDAY, September 22, 1714.

Author unknown.'

--- Mens sine pondere ludit.

PETR.

The mind uncumber'd plays.

SINCE I received my friend Shadow's letter, several of my correspondents have been pleased to send me an account how they have been employed in sleep, and what notable adventures they have been engaged in during that moonshine in the brain. I shall lay before my readers an abridgment of some few of their extravagancies, in hopes that they will in time accustom themselves to dream a little more to the purpose.

One, who styles himself Gladio, complains heavily that his fair one charges him with inconstancy, and does not use him with half the kindness which the sincerity of his passion may demand; the said Gladio having by valor and stratagem put to death tyrants, enchanters, monsters, knights, &c. without number, and exposed himself to all manner of dangers for her sake and safety. He desires in his postscript to know, whether from a constant success in them, he may not promise himself to succeed in her esteem at last.

Another, who is very prolix in his narrative, writes me word, that, having sent a venture beyond sea, he took occasion one night to fancy himself gone along with it, and grown on a sudden the richest man in all the Indies. Having been there about a year or

Vol. X.

H

two, a gust of wind, that forced open his casement, blew him over to his native country again, where, waking at six o'clock, and the change of the air not agreeing with him, he turned to his left side in order to a second voyage: but ere he could get on shipboard, was unfortunately apprehended for stealing a horse, tried and condemned for the fact, and in a fair way of being executed, if some body, stepping hastily into his chamber, had not brought him a reprieve. This fellow, too, wants Mr. Shadow's advice, who, I dare say, would bid him be content to rise after his first nap, and learn to be satisfied as soon as nature is.

The next is a public-spirited gentleman, who tells me, that on the second of September at night the whole city was on fire, and would certainly have been reduced to ashes again by this time, if he had not flown over it with the New River on his back, and happily extinguished the flames before they had prevailed too far. He would be informed whether he has not a right to petition the lord mayor and aldermen for a reward.

A letter, dated September the ninth, acquaints me, that the writer being resolved to try his fortune, had fasted all that day; and that he might be sure of dreaming upon something at night, procured an handsome slice of bride-cake, which he placed very conveniently under his pillow. In the morning his memory happened to fail him, and he could recollect nothing but an odd fancy that he had eaten his cake; which being found upon search reduced to a few crumbs, he is resolved to remember more of his dreams another time, believing from this that there may possibly be somewhat of truth in them.

I have received numerous complaints from several delicious dreamers, desiring me to invent some method of silencing those noisy slaves, whose occu-

pations lead them to take their early rounds about the city in a morning, doing a deal of mischief, and working strange confusion in the affairs of its inhabitants. Several monarchs have done me the honor to acquaint me how often they have been shook from their respective thrones by the rattling of a coach, or the rumbling of a wheel-barrow. many private gentlemen, I find, have been bawled out of vast estates by fellows not worth three-pence. A fair lady was just upon the point of being married to a young, handsome, rich, ingenious nobleman, when an impertinent tinker passing by forbid the banns; and an hopeful youth, who had been newly advanced to great honor and preferment, was forced by a neighboring cobler to resign all for an old song. It has been represented to me, that those inconsiderable rascals do nothing but go about dissolving of marriages, and spoiling of fortunes, impoverishing rich, and ruining great people, interrupting beauties in the midst of their conquests, and generals in the course of their victories. A boisterous peripatetic hardly goes through a street without waking half a dozen kings and princes, to open their shops or clean shoes, frequently transforming sceptres into paring-shovels, and proclamations into bills. I have by me a letter from a young statesman, who, in five or six hours came to be emperor of Europe, after which he made war upon the Great Turk, routed him horse and foot, and was crowned lord of the universe in Constantinople: the conclusion of all his successes is, that on the 12th instant, about seven in the morning, his imperial majesty was deposed by a chimney-sweeper.

On the other hand, I have epistolary testimonies of gratitude from many miserable people, who owe to this clamorous tribe frequent deliverances from

great misfortunes. A small-coal man, by waking one of these distressed gentlemen, saved him from ten years imprisonment. An honest watchman, bidding a loud good-morrow to another, freed him from the malice of many potent enemies, and brought all their designs against him to nothing. A certain valetudinarian confesses he has often been cured of a sore throat by the hoarseness of a carman, and relieved from a fit of the gout by the sound of old shoes. A noisy puppy, that plagued a sober gentleman all night long with his impertinence, was silenced by a cinderwench with a word speaking.

Instead therefore of suppressing this order of mortals, I would propose it to my readers to make the best advantage of their morning salutations. A famous Macedonian prince, for fear of forgetting himself in the midst of his good fortune, had a youth to wait on him every morning, and bid him remember that he was a man. A citizen, who is waked by one of these criers, may regard him as a kind of remembrancer, come to admonish him that it is time to return to the circumstances he has overlooked all the night-time, to leave off fancying himself what he is not, and prepare to act suitably to the condition he is really placed in it.

People may dream on as long as they please; but I shall take no notice of any imaginary adventures that do not happen while the sun is on this side the horizon. For which reason I stifle Fritilla's dream at church last Sunday, who, while the rest of the audience were enjoying the benefit of an excellent discourse, was losing her money and jewels to a gentleman at play, till after a strange run of ill luck, she was reduced to pawn three lovely pretty children for her last stake. When she had thrown them away, her companion

went off, discovering himself by his usual tokens, a cloven foot and a strong smell of brimstone; which last proved only a bottle of spirits, which a good old lady applied to her nose, to put her in a condition of hearing the preacher's third head concerning time.

If a man has no mind to pass abruptly from his imagined to his real circumstances, he may employ himself a while in that new kind of observation which my oneirocritical correspondent has directed him to make of himself. Pursuing the imagination through all its extravagancies, whether in sleeping or waking, is no improper method of correcting and bringing it to act in subordination to reason, so as to be delighted only with such objects as will affect it with pleasure, when it is never so cool and sedate.

No. 598. FRIDAY, September 24, 1714.

BY ADDISON.

Jamne igitur laudas, quod de sapientibus alter Ridebat, quoties à limine moverat unum Protuleratque pedem : flebat centrarius alter? Juv. Sat. 10. v. 28.

Will ye not now the pair of sages praise, Who the same end pursu'd by several ways? One pity'd, one contemn'd, the woful times; One laugh'd at follies, one lamented crimes

DRYDEN!

MANKIND may be divided into the merry and the serious, who, both of them, make a very good figure in the species so long as they keep their re-

spective humors from degenerating into the neighboring extreme; there being a natural tendency in the one to a melancholy moroseness, and in the other to a fantastic levity.

The merry part of the world are very amiable while they diffuse a cheerfulness through conversation at proper seasons, and on proper occasions; but, on the contrary, a great grievance to society, when they infect every discourse with insipid mirth, and turn into ridicule such subjects as are not suited to it. For though laughter is looked upon by the philosophers as the property of reason, the excess of it has been always considered as the mark of folly.

On the other side, seriousness has its beauty whilst it is attended with cheerfulness and humanity, and does not come in unseasonably to pall the good-humor of those with whom we converse.

These two sets of men, notwithstanding they each of them shine in their respective characters, are apt to bear a natural aversion and antipathy to one another.

What is more usual, than to hear men of serious tempers and austere morals enlarging upon the vanities and follies of the young and gay part of the species; while they look with a kind of horror upon such pomps and diversions as are innocent in themselves, and only culpable when they draw the mind too much?

I could not but smile upon reading a passage in the account which Mr. Baxter gives of his own life, wherein he represents it as a great blessing, that in his youth he very narrowly escaped getting a place at court.

It must indeed be confessed, that levity of teneper takes a man off his guard, and opens a pass to his soul for any temptation that assaults it. It favors all

the approaches of vice, and weakens all the resistance of virtue. For which reason, a renowned statesman in Queen Elizabeth's days, after having retired from court and public business, in order to give himself up to the duties of religion, when any of his old friends used to visit him, had still this word of advice in his mouth, Be serious.

An eminent Italian author of this cast of mind, speaking of the great advantage of a serious and composed temper, wishes very gravely, that for the benefit of mankind he had Trophonius's cave in his possession: which (says he) would contribute more to the reformation of manners than all the work-houses and bridewells in Europe.

We have a very particular description of this cave in Pausanias, who tells us that it was made in the form of a huge oven, and had many particular circumstances, which disposed the person who was in it to be more pensive and thoughtful than ordinary; insomuch that no man was ever observed to laugh all his life after, who had once made his entry into this cave. It was usual in those times, when any one carried a more than ordinary gloominess in his features, to tell him that he looked like one just come out of Trophonius's cave.

On the other hand, writers of a more merry complexion have been no less severe on the opposite party; and have had one advantage above them, that they have attacked them with more turns of wit and humor.

After all, if a man's temper were at his own disposal, I think he would not choose to be of either of these parties; since the most perfect character is that which is formed out of both of them. A man would neither choose to be a hermit nor a buffoon?

human nature is not so miserable, as that we should be always melancholy; nor so happy, as that we should be always merry. In a word, a man should not live as if there was no God in the world; nor, at the same time, as if there were no men in it.

No. 599. MONDAY, September 27, 17146

Author unknown. '

-----Ubique

Luctus, ubique pavor VIRG. Æn. 2. v. 369.

All parts resound with tumults, plaints, and fears.

DRYDEN.

I T has been my custom, as I grow old, to allow myself in some little indulgencies which I never took in my youth. Among others is that of an afternoon's nap, which I fell into in the fifty-fifth year of my age, and have continued for the three years last past. By this means I enjoy a double morning, and rise twice a-day, fresh to my speculations. It happens very luckily for me, that some of my dreams have proved instructive to my countrymen, so that I may be said to sleep, as well as to wake, for the good of the public. I was vesterday meditating on the account with which I have already entertained my readers concerning the cave of Trophonius. I was no sooner fallen into my usual slumber, but I dreamed that this cave was put into my possession, and that I gave public notice of its virtue, inviting every one to it, who had a mind to be a serious man for the remaining part of his life. Great multitudes immediately resorted to me. The

first who made the experiment was a Merry-Andrew. who was put into my hands by a neighboring justice of peace, in order to reclaim him from that profligate kind of life. Poor Pickle-herring had not taken above one turn in it, when he came out of the cave, like a hermit from his cell, with a penitential look, and a most rueful countenance. I then put in a young laughing fop; and, watching for his return, asked him, with a smile, how he liked his place? He replied, Pr'ythee, friend, be not impertinent; and stalked by me as grave as a judge. A citizen then desired me to give free ingress and egress to his wife, who was dressed in the gayest colored ribbands I have ever seen. She went in with a flirt of her fan and a smirking countenance, but came out with the severity of a vestal; and throwing from her several female gewgaws, told me, with a sigh, that she resolved to go into deep mourning, and to wear black all the rest of her life. As I had had many coquettes recommended to me by their parents, their husbands, and their lovers, I let them in all at once, desiring them to divert themselves together as well as they could. Upon their emerging again into day-light, you would have fancied my cave to have been a nunnery, and that you had seen a solemn procession of religious marching out, one behind another, in the most profound silence and the most exemplary decency. As I was very much delighted with so edifying a sight, there came towards me a great company of males and females, laughing, singing, and dancing, in such a manner that I could hear them a great while before I saw them. Upon my asking their leader, what brought them thither? They told me all at once, that they were French Protestants, lately arrived in Great-Britain, and that, finding themselves of too gay an humor for my country,

they applied themselves to me, in order to compose them for British conversation. I told them, that to oblige them I would soon spoil their mirth; upon which I admitted a whole shoal of them; who, after having taken a survey of the place, came out in very good order, and with looks entirely English. I afterwards put in a Dutchman, who had a great fancy to see the Kelder, as he called it, but I could not observe that I had made any manner of alteration in him.

A comedian, who had gained great reputation in parts of humor, told me, that he had a mighty mind to act Alexander the Great, and fancied that he should succeed very well in it, if he could strike two or three laughing features out of his face; he tried the experiment, but contracted so very solid a look by it, that I am afraid he will be fit for no part hereafter but a Timon of Athens, or a mute in the Funeral.

I then clapped up an empty fantastic citizen, in order 10 qualify him for an alderman. He was succeeded by a young rake of the Middle Temple, who was brought to me by his grandmother; but to her great sorrow and surprise, he came out a Quaker. Seeing myself surrounded with a body of free-thinkers and scoffers at religion, who were making themselves merry at the sober looks and thoughtful brows of those who had been in the cave: I thrust them all inone after another, and locked the door upon them. Upon my opening it, they all looked as if they had been frightened out of their wits, and were marching away with ropes in their hands to a wood that was within sight of the place. I found they were not able to bearthemselves in their first serious thoughts; but knowing these would quickly bring them to a better frame of mind, I gave them into the custody of their friends till that happy change was wrought in them.

The last that was brought to me was a young woman, who at the first sight of my short face fell into an immoderate fit of laughter, and was forced to hold her sides all the while her mother was speaking to me. Upon this I interrupted the old lady, and taking her daughter by the hand, Madam, said I, be pleased to retire into my closet, while your mother tells me your case. I then put her into the mouth of the cave. when the mother, after having begged pardon for the girl's rudeness, told me, that she often treated her father and the gravest of her relations in the same manner; that she would sit giggling and laughing with her companions from one end of a tragedy to the other; nay, that she would sometimes burst out in the middle of a sermon, and set the whole congregation a staring at her. The mother was going on, when the young lady came out of the cave to us with a composed countenance, and a low curtsy. She was a girl of such exuberant mirth, that her visit to Trophonius only reduced her to a more than ordinary decency of behavior, and made a very pretty prude of . After having performed innumerable cures, I looked about me with great satisfaction, and saw all my patients walking by themselves in a very pensive and musing posture, so that the whole place seemed covered with philosophers. I was at length resolved to go into the cave myself, and see what it was that had produced such wonderful effects upon the company: but as I was stooping at the entrance, the door being somewhat low, I gave such a nod in my chair, that I awaked. After having recovered myself from my first startle, I was very well pleased at the accident which had befallen me, as not knowing but a little stav in the place might have spoiled my Spectaters.

No. 600. WEDNESDAY, September 29, 1714.

BY ADDISON.

---- Solemque suum, sua sidera norunt.

Virg. Æn. 6. v. 641.

Stars of their own, and their own sun, they know.

DRYDEN.

HAVE always taken a particular pleasure in examining the opinions which men of different religions, different ages, and different countries, have entertained concerning the immortality of the soul, and the state of happiness which they promise themselves in another world. For whatever prejudices and errors human nature lies under, we find that either reason, or tradition from our first parents, has discovered to all people something in these great points which bears analogy to truth, and to the doctrines opened to us by divine revelation. I was lately discoursing on this subject with a learned person, who has been very much conversant among the inhabitants of the more western parts of Africa. Upon his conversing with several in that country, he tells me that their notion of heaven, or of a future state of happiness, is this, that every thing we there wish for will immediately present itself to us. We find, say they, our souls are of such a nature that they require variety, and are not capable of being always delighted with the same objects. The Supreme Being, therefore, in compliance with this taste of happiness which

he has planted in the soul of man, will raise up from time to time, say they, every gratification which it is in the humor to be pleased with. If we wish to be in groves or bowers, among running streams or falls of water, we shall immediately find ourselves in the midst of such a scene as we desire. If we would be entertained with music and the melody of sounds, the concert arises upon our wish, and the whole region about us is filled with harmony. In short, every desire will be followed by fruition; and whatever a man's inclination directs him to, will be present with him. Nor is it material whether the Supreme Power creates in conformity to our wishes, or whether he only produces such a change in our imagination, as makes us believe ourselves conversant among those scenes which delight us. Our happiness will be the same, whether it proceed from external objects, or from the impressions of the Deity upon our own private fancies. This is the account which I have received from my learned friend. Notwithstanding this system of belief be in general very chimerical and visionary, there is something sublime in its manner of considering the influence of a Divine Being on a human soul. It has also, like most other opinions of the Heathen world upon those important points, it has, I sav, its foundation in truth, as it supposes the souls of good men after this life to be in a state of perfect happiness, that in this state there will be no barren hopes nor fruitless wishes, and that we shall enjoy every thing we can desire. But the particular circumstance which I am most pleased with in this scheme, and which arises from a just reflection upon human nature, is that variety of pleasures which it supposes the souls of good men will be possessed of in another world. This I think highly probable, from

Vol. X.

the dictates both of reason and revelation. The soul consists of many faculties, as the understanding, and the will, with all the senses, both outward and inward: or, to speak more philosophically, the soul can exert herself in many different ways of action. She can understand, will, imagine, see, and hear, love, and discourse, and apply herself to many other the like exercises of different kinds and natures; but what is more to be considered, the soul is capable of receiving a most exquisite pleasure and satisfaction from the exercise of any of these its powers, when they are gratified with their proper objects; she can be entirely happy by the satisfaction of the memory, the sight, the hearing, or any other mode of perception. Every faculty is as a distinct taste in the mind, and hath objects accommodated to its proper relish. Dr. Tillotson somewhere says, that he will not presume to determine in what consists the happiness of the blessed, because God Almighty is capable of making the soul happy by ten thousand different ways. Besides those several avenues to pleasure which the soul is endowed with in this life; it is not impossible, according to the opinions of many emisent divines, but there may be new faculties in the souls of good men made perfect, as well as new senses in their glorified bodies. This we are sure of, that there will be new objects offered to all those faculties which are essential to us.

We are likewise to take notice, that every particular faculty is capable of being employed on a very great variety of objects. The understanding, for example, may be happy in the contemplation of moral, natural, mathematical, and other kinds of truth. The memory likewise may turn itself to an infinite multitude of objects, especially when the soul shall have passed through the space of many millions of

years, and shall reflect with pleasure on the days of eternity. Every other faculty may be considered in the same extent.

We cannot question but that the happiness of a soul will be adequate to its nature, and that it is not endowed with any faculties which are to lie useless and unemployed. The happiness is to be the happiness of the whole man, and we may easily conceive to ourselves the happiness of the soul, while any one of its faculties is in the fruition of its chief good. The happiness may be of a more exalted nature in proportion as the faculty employed is so; but as the whole soul acts in the exertion of any of its particular powers, the whole soul is happy in the pleasure which arises from any of its particular acts. For, notwithstanding, as has been before hinted, and as it has been taken notice of by one of the greatest modern philosomhers, we divide the soul into several powers and faculties, there is no such division in the soul itself. since it is the whole soul that remembers, understands, wills, or imagines. Our manner of considering the memory, understanding, will, imagination, and the like faculties, is for the better enabling us to express ourselves in such abstracted subjects of speculation, not that there is any such division in the soul itself.

Seeing then that the soul has many different faculties, or, in other words, many different ways of acting; that it can be intensely pleased or made happy by all these different faculties, or ways of acting; that it may be endowed with several latent faculties, which it is not at present in a condition to exert; that we cannot believe the soul is endowed with any faculty which is of no use to it; that whenever any one of these faculties is transcendently pleased, the soul is in a state of happiness; and, in the last place, con-

sidering that the happiness of another world is to be the happiness of the whole man; who can question but that there is an infinite variety in those pleasures we are speaking of; and that this fulness of joy will be made up of all those pleasures which the nature of the soul is capable of receiving.

We shall be the more confirmed in this doctrine, if we observe the nature of variety, with regard to the mind of man. The soul does not care to be always in the same bent. The faculties relieve one another by turns, and receive an additional pleasure from the novelty of those objects about which they are conversant.

Revelation likewise very much confirms this nation, under the different views which it gives us of our future happiness. In the description of the throne of God, it represents to us all those objects which are able to gratify the senses and imagination: in very many places it intimates to us all the happiness which the understanding can possibly receive in that state, where all things shall be revealed to us, and we shall know even as we are known; the raptures of devotion, of divine love, the pleasure of conversing with our blessed Saviour, with an innumerable host of angels, and with the spirits of just men made perfect, are likewise revealed to us in several parts of the holy writings. There are also mentioned those hierarchies or governments, in which the blessed shall be ranged one above another, and in which we may be sure a great part of our happiness will likewise consist; for it will not be there as in this world. where every one is aiming at power and superiority; but, on the contrary, every one will find that station the most proper for him in which he is placed, andwill probably think that he could not have been so

happy in any other station. These, and many other particulars, are marked in divine revelation, as the several ingredients of our happiness in heaven, which all imply such a variety of joys, and such a gratification of the soul in all its different faculties, as I have been here mentioning. Some of the Rabbins tell us, that the cherubims are a set of angels who know most, and the seraphims a set of angels who love most. Whether this distinction be not altogether imaginary, I shall not here examine; but it is highly probable, that among the spirits of good men, there may be some who will be more pleased with the employment of one faculty than of another, and this perhaps according to those innocent and virtuous habits or inclinations which have here taken the deepest root.

I might here apply this consideration to the spirits of wicked men, with relation to the pain which they shall suffer in every one of their faculties, and the respective miseries which shall be appropriated to each faculty in particular. But leaving this to the reflection of my readers, I shall conclude, with observing how we ought to be thankful to our great Creator, and rejoice in the being which he has bestowed upon. us, for having made the soul susceptible of pleasure by so many different ways. We see by what a variety of passages joy and gladness may enter into the thoughts of man; how wonderfully a human spirit is. framed to imbibe its proper satisfactions, and taste the goodness of its Creator. We may therefore look. into ourselves with rapture and amazement, and cannot sufficiently express our gratitude to him, who has encompassed us with such a profusion of blessings, and opened in us so many capacities of enjoying them.

There cannot be a stronger argument that Goddas designed us for a state of future happiness, and

for that heaven which he has revealed to us, than that he has thus naturally qualified the soul for it, and made it a being capable of receiving so much bliss. He would never have made such faculties in vain, and have endowed us with powers that were not to be exerted on such objects as are suited to them. It is very manifest, by the inward frame and constitution of our minds, that he has adapted them to an infinite variety of pleasures and gratifications, which are not to be met with in this life. We should therefore at all times take care that we do not disappoint this his gracious purpose and intention towards us, and make those faculties, which he formed as so many qualifications for happiness and rewards, to be the instruments of pain and punishment.

No. 601. FRIDAY, October 1, 1714.

BY MR. GROVE.

'Ο ανθροπο ευεργετος πεφυκως.

Antonin, Lib. 9.

Man is naturally a beneficent creature.

HE following essay comes from an hand which has entertained my readers once before. No. 588.

"Notwithstanding a narrow contracted temper be that which obtains most in the world, we must not therefore conclude this to be the genuine characteristic of mankind; because there are some who delight in nothing so much as in doing good, and receive more of their happiness at second hand, or by rebound from others, than by direct and immediate sensation. Now, though these heroic souls are but few, and to appearance so far advanced above the grovelling multitude, as if they were of another or-der of beings, yet in reality their nature is the same, moved by the same springs, and endowed with all the same essential qualities, only cleared, refined, and cultivated. Water is the same fluid body in winter and in summer; when it stands stiffened in ice, as when it flows along in gentle streams, gladdening a thousand fields in its progress. It is a property of the heart of man to be diffusive; its kind wishes spread abroad over the face of the creation; and if there be those, as we may observe too many of them, who are all wrapt up in their own dear selves, without any visible concern for their species, let us suppose that their good-nature is frozen, and, by the prevailing force of some contrary quality, restrained in its operation. I shall therefore endeavor to assign some of the principal checks upon this generous propension of the human soul, which will enable us to judge whether, and by what method, this most useful principle may be unfettered and restored to its native freedom of exercise.

"The first and leading cause is an unhappy complexion of body. The Heathens, ignorant of the true source of moral evil, generally charged it on the obliquity of matter, which being eternal and independent, was incapable of change in any of its properties, even by the Almighty mind, who, when he came to fashion it into a world of beings, must take it as he found it. This notion, as most others of theirs, is a composition of truth and error. That matter is eternal, that from the first union of a soul to it, it perverted its inclinations, and that the ill in-

fluence it hath upon the mind is not to be corrected by God himself, are all very great errors, occasioned by a truth as evident, that the capacities and dispositions of the soul depend, to a great degree, on the bodily temper. As there are some fools, others are knaves, by constitution; and particularly, it may be said of many, that they are born with an illiberal cast of mind; the matter that composes them is tenacious as birdlime, and a kind of cramp draws their hands and their hearts together, that they never care to open them unless to grasp at more. It is a melancholy lot this; but attended with one advantage above theirs, to whom it would be as painful to forbear good offices as it is to these men to perform them; that whereas persons naturally beneficent often mistake instinct for virtue, by reason of the difficulty of distinguishing when one rules them, and when the other, men of the opposite character, may be more certain of the motive that predominates in every action. If they cannot confer a benefit with that ease and frankness which are necessary to give it a grace in the eye of the world, in requital, the real merit of what they do is enhanced by the opposition they surmount in doing it. The strength of their virtue is seen in rising against the weight of nature : and every time they have the resolution to discharge their duty, they make a sacrifice of inclination to conscience, which is always too grateful to let its followers go without suitable marks of its approba-Perhaps the entire cure of this ill quality is no more possible than of some distempers that descend' by inheritance. However, a great deal may be done by a course of beneficence obstinately persisted in; this, if any thing, being a likely way of establishing a moral habit, which shall be somewhat of a counter-

poise to the force of mechanism. Only it must be remembered, that we do not intermit, upon any pretence whatsoever, the custom of doing good, in regard, if there be the least cessation, nature will watch the opportunity to return, and in a short time to recover the ground it was so long in quitting: for there is this difference between mental habits and such as have their foundation in the body; that these last are in their nature more forcible and violent, and, to gain upon us, need only not to be opposed; whereas, the former must be continually reinforced with fresh supplies, or they will languish and die away. And this suggests the reason why good habits in general require longer time for their settlement than bad: and vet are sooner displaced; the reason is, that vicious habits (as drunkenness, for instance) produce a change in the body, which the others not doing," must be maintained the same way they are acquired, by the mere dint of industry, resolution, and vigilance.

"Another thing which suspends the operations of benevolence, is the love of the world, proceeding from a false notion men have taken up, that an abundance of the world is an essential ingredient in the happiness of life. Worldly things are of such a quality as to lessen upon dividing; so that the more partners there are, the less must fall to every man's private share. The consequence of this is, that they look upon one another with an evil eye, each imagining all the rest to be embarked in an interest that cannot take place but to his prejudice. Hence are those eager competitions for wealth or power; hence one man's success becomes another's disappointment; and like pretenders to the same mistress, they can seldom have common charity for their rivals. Not that they are naturally disposed to quarrel and fall out,

but it is natural for a man to prefer himself to all others, and to secure his own interest first. If that which men esteem their happiness were, like the light, the same sufficient and unconfined good, whether ten thousand enjoy the benefit of it, or but one, we should see men's good-will and kind endeavors would be as universal.

- · Homo qui erranti comiter monstrat viam,
- ' Quasi lumen de suo lumine accendat, facit,
- "Nihilominus ipsi luceat, cum illi accenderit?
- 'To direct a wanderer in the right way, is to light another 'man's candle by one's own, which loses none of its
 - ' hight by what the other gains.'

But, unluckily, mankind agree in making choice of objects which inevitably engage them in perpetual differences. Learn, therefore, like a wise man, the true estimate of things. Desire not more of the world than is necessary to accommodate you in passing through it; look upon every thing beyond, not as useless only, but burdensome. Place not your quiet in things which you cannot have without putting others beside them, and thereby making them your enemies, and which, when attained, will give you more trouble to keep than satisfaction in the enjoyment. Virtue is a good of a nobler kind; it grows by communication, and so little resembles earthly riches, that the more hands it is lodged in, the greater is every man's particular stock. So, by propagating and mingling their fires, not only all the lights of a branch together cast a more extensive brightness, but each single light burns with a stronger flame. And, lastly, take this along with you, that if wealth be an instrument of pleasure, the greatest pleasure it can put into your power is that of doing good. It is worth considering, that the organs of sense act within a narrow compass, and the appetites will soon say they have enough. Which of the two therefore is the happier man? He who, confining all his regard to the gratification of his own appetites, is capable but of short fits of pleasure? Or the man who, reckoning himself a sharer in the satisfactions of others, especially those which come to them by his means, enlarges the sphere of his happiness?

"The last enemy to benevolence I shall mention is uneasiness of any kind. A guilty, or a discontented mind, a mind ruffled by ill fortune, disconcerted by its own passions, soured by neglect, or fretting at disappointments, hath not leisure to attend to the necessity or reasonableness of a kindness desired, nor a taste for those pleasures which wait on beneficence, which demand a calm and unpolluted heart to relish them. The most miserable of all beings is the most envious; as, on the other hand, the most communicative is the happiest. And if you are in search of the seat of perfect love and friendship, you will not find it till you come to the region of the blessed, where happiness, like a refreshing stream, flows from heart to heart in an endless circulation, and is preserved sweet and untainted by the motion. It is old advice, if you have a favor to request of any one, to observe the softest times of address, when the soul. in a flush of good-humor, takes a pleasure to show itself pleased. Persons conscious of their own integrity, satisfied with themselves and their condition, and full of confidence in a Supreme Being, and the hope of immortality, survey all about them with a flow of good-will. As trees which like their soil, they shoot out in expressions of kindness, and bend beneath their own precious load, to the hand of the

gatherer. Now, if the mind be not thus easy, it is an infallible sign that it is not in its natural state: place the mind in its right posture, it will immediately discover its innate propension to beneficence."

No. 602. MONDAY, October 4, 1714.

BY MR. E. BUDGELL.

Facit hoc illes hyacinthes.

Juv. Sat. vi. ver. 110.

This makes them hyacinths.

THE following letter comes from a gentleman who, I find, is very diligent in making his observations, which I think too material not to be communicated to the public.

" SIR,

"In order to execute the office of the love-casuist of Great-Britain, with which I take myself to be invested by your paper of September 8th, I shall make some farther observations upon the two sexes in general, beginning with that which always ought to have the upper hand. After having observed with much curiosity the accomplishments which are apt to captivate female hearts, I find that there is no person so irresistible as one who is a man of importance, provided it be in matters of no consequence. One who makes himself talked of, though it be for the particular cock of his hat, or for prating aloud in the boxes at a play, is in a fair way of being a favorite.

I have known a young fellow make his fortune by knocking down a constable; and may venture to say; though it may seem a paradox, that many a fair one has died by a duel in which both the combatants have survived.

" About three winters ago I took notice of a young lady at the theatre, who conceived a passion for a notorious rake that headed a party of cat-calls; and am credibly informed, that the emperor of the Mohocks married a rich widow within three weeks after having rendered himself formidable in the cities of London and Westminster. Scouring and breaking of windows have done frequent execution upon the sex. But there is no set of these male-charmers who make their way more successfully, than those who have gained themselves a name for intrigue, and have ruined the greatest number of reputations. There is a strange curiosity in the female world to be acquainted with the dear man who has been loved by others, and to know what it is that makes him so agreeable. His reputation does more than half his business. Every one that is ambitious of being a woman of fashion, looks out for opportunities of being in his company; so that, to use the old proverb, "When his name is up he may lie a-bed."

"I was very sensible of the great advantage of being a man of importance upon these occasions on the day of the king's entry, when I was seated in a balcony behind a cluster of very pretty country ladies, who had one of these showy gentlemen in the midst of them. The first trick I caught him at was bowing to several persons of quality whom he did not know; may, he had the impudence to hem at a blue garter who had a finer equipage than ordinary, and seemed a little concerned at the impertment huzzas of the

Vol. X.

mob, that hindered his friend from taking notice of him. There was indeed one who pulled off his hat to him; and upon the ladies asking who it was, he told them, it was a foreign minister that he had been very merry with the night before; whereas in truth it was the city common hunt.

"He was never at a loss when he was asked any person's name, though he seldom knew any one under a peer. He found dukes and earls among the alilermen, very good-natured fellows among the privy-counseliors, with two or three agreeable old rakes among the bishops and judges.

"In short, I collected from his whole discourse, that he was acquainted with every body, and knew no body. At the same time, I am mistaken if he did not that day make more advances in the affections of his mistress, who sat near him, than he could have done in half a year's courtship.

"Ovid has fixely touched this method of making love; which I shall here give my reader in Mr. Dryden's translation.

Page the Eleventh:

- Thus love in theatres did first improve,
- And theatres are still the scene of love:
- ' Nor shun the chariot's and the courser's race;
- The circus is no inconvenient place.
- 'Nor need is there of talking on the hand,
- Nor nods, nor signs, which lovers understand :
- But boldly next the fair your seat provide,
- "Close as you can to her's, and side by side :
- * Pleas'd or unpleas'd, no matter; crowding sit;
- ' For so the laws of public shows permit.
- 'Then find occasion to begin discourse,
- Inquire whose chariot this, and whose that horse;
- To whatsoever side she is inclin'd,
- Suit all your inclinations to her mind;
- Take what she likes; from thence your court begin,
- 'And whom she favors, wish that he may win'

Again, Page the Sixteenth.

- 'O when will come the day, by heav'n design'd,
- 'When thou, the best and fairest of mankind,
- Drawn by white horses, shalt in triumph ride,
- With conquer'd slaves attending on thy side ?
- 'Slaves, that no longer can be safe in flight.'
 O glorious object! O surprising sight!
- O day of public joy, too good to end in night.!
- 'On such a day, if thou, and next to thee
- Some beauty sits, the spectacle to see;
- 'If she inquire the names of conquer'd kings,
- ' Of mountains, rivers, and their hidden springs;
- 'Answer to all thou know'st; and, if need be,
- 'Of things unknown seem to speak knewingly;
- 'This is Euphrates, crown'd with reeds; and there
- ' Flows the swift Tigris, with his sea-green hair.
- 'Invent new names of things unknown before;
- 'Call this Armenia; that, the Caspian shore;
- 'Call this a Mede, and that a Parthian youth ;
- ' Talk probably; no matter for the truth.'

THE PARTY OF THE P

No. 603. WEDNESDAY, October 6, 1714.

RY DR. RYROM.

Ducite ab urbe domum, mea carmina, ducite Daphnim. VIRG. Ecl. 8. v. 68.

—Restore, my charms,
My ling'ring Daphnis to my longing arms. Dayden

THE following copy of verses comes from one of my correspondents, and has something in it so original that I do not much doubt but it will divert my readers.

· T.

- 'My time, O ye muses, was happily spent,
- 'When Phebe went with me wherever I went;
- 'Ten thousand sweet pleasures I felt in my breast :
- 'Sure never fond shepherd like Colin was blest!
- 'But now she is gone, and has left me behind,
- 'What a marvellous change on a sudden I find!
- 'When things were as fine as could possibly be,
- 'I thought 'twas the spring; but, alas! it was she.

H.

- 'With such a companion to tend a few sheep,
- 'To rise up and play, or to lie down and sleep:
- 'I was so good-humor'd, so cheerful and gay,
- ' My heart was as light as a feather all day.
- 'But now I so cross and so peevish am grown,
- ' So strangely uneasy as never was known,
- ' My fair one is gone, and my joys are all drown'd,
- 'And my heart—I am sure it weighs more than a 'pound.

III.

- 'The fountain that wont to run sweetly along;
 - ' And dance to soft murmurs the pebbles among,
- 'Thou know'st, little Cupid, if Phebe was there,
- ''Twas pleasure to look at, 'twas music to hear:
 - But now she is absent I walk by its side,
 - And still as it murmurs do nothing but chide;
 - ' Must you be so cheerful while I go in pain ?
 - ' Peace there with your bubbling, and hear me complain.

IV.

- 'When my lambkins around me would oftentimes play,
- ' And when Phebe and I were as joyful as they,
- ' How pleasant their sporting, how happy their time,
- When spring, love, and beauty, were all in their prime?
- 'But now in their frolics when by me they pass,
- 'I fling at their fleeces an handful of grass;
- Be still then, I cry, for it makes me quite mad,
- ' To see you so merry while I am so sad.

V.

- ' My dog, I was ever well pleased to see
- 'Come wagging his tail to my fair one and me;
- ' And Phebe was pleas'd too, and to my dog said,
- 'Come hither, poor fellow; and patted his head.
- ' But now when he's fawning, I, with a sour look,
- 'Cry, Sirrah; and give him a blow with my crook:
- 'And I'll give him another; for why should not Tray
- Be as duli as his master when Phebe's away ?

VI.

- When walking with Phebe, what sights have I seen!
- ' How fair was the flow'r, how fresh was the green ?
- What a lovely appearance the tress and the shade.
- 'The corn-fields and hedges, and ev'ry thing made?
- ' But now she has left me, though all are still there,
- They none of them now so delightful appear:
- "Twas nought but the magic, I find, of her eyes,
- · Made so many beautiful prospects arise.

VII.

- "Sweet music went with us both all the wood through,.
- ' The lark, linnet, throstle, and nightingale too;
- 'Winds over us whisper'd, flocks by us did bleat,
- And chirp went the grasshopper under our feet.
- But now she is absent, though still they sing on,
- 'The wood's are but lonely, the melody's gone:
- ' Her voice in the concert, as now I have found,
- ' Gave ev'ry thing else its agreeable sound.

VIII.

- * Rose, what is become of thy delicate hue?
- ' And where is the violet's beautiful blue?
- Does ought of its sweetness the blossom beguile?
- That meadow, those daisies, why do they not smile?
- Ah! rivals, I see what it was that you drest
- And made yourselves fine for; a place in her breast;
- 4 You put on her colors to pleasure her eye,
- 'To be pluck'd by her hand, on her bosom to die.

K 2.

IX.

- 'How slowly Time creeps till my Phebe return?
- 'While, amidst the soft Zephyr's cool breezes, I burn;
- ' Methinks if I knew whereabouts he would tread, [lead
- 'I could breathe on his wings, and 'twould melt down the
- ' Fly swifter, ye minutes, bring hither my dear,
 ' And rest so much longer for't when she is here.
- 'Ah, Colin! old Time is full of delay,
- 'Nor will budge one foot faster for all thou canst say.

X،

- 'Will no pitying pow'r that hears me complain,
- 'Or cure my disquiet or soften my pain ?
- 'To be cur'd thou must, Colin, thy passion remove;
- 'But what swain is so silly to live without love?
- ' No. deity, bid the dear nymph to return,
- ' For ne'er was poor shepherd so sadly forlorn.
- 'Ah! what shall I do? I shall die with despair;
- ' Take heed, all ye swains, how ye love one so fair.'

No. 604. FRIDAY, October 8, 1714.

Author unknown.

Ah, do not strive too much to know,
My dear Leuconoe,
What the kind gods design to do
With me and thee.

CREECH.

HE desire of knowing future events is one of the strongest inclinations in the mind of man. Indeed an ability of foreseeing probable accidents is what,

in the language of men, is called wisdom and prudence: but, not satisfied with the light that reason holds out, mankind have endeavored to penetrate more compendiously into futurity. Magic, oracles, omens, lucky hours, and the various arts of superstitions, owe their rise to this powerful cause. As this principle is founded in self-love, every man is sure to be solicitous in the first place about his own fortune, the course of his life, and the time and manner of his death.

If we consider that we are free agents, we shall discover the absurdity of such inquiries. One of our actions which we might have performed or neglected, is the cause of another that succeeds it, and so the whole chain of life is linked together. Pain, poverty, or infamy, are the natural product of vicious and imprudent acts; as the contrary blessings are of good ones; so that we cannot suppose our lot to be determined without impiety. A great enhancement of pleasure arises from its being unexpected; and pain is doubled by being foreseen. Upon all these. and several other accounts, we ought to rest satisfied in this portion bestowed on us; to adore the hand that hath fitted every thing to our nature, and hath not more displayed his goodness in our knowledge than in our ignorance.

It is not unworthy observation, that superstitious inquiries into future events prevail more or less, in proportion to the improvement of liberal arts and useful knowledge in the several parts of the world. Accordingly we find that magical incantations remain in Lapland; in the more remote parts of Scotland they have their second sight; and several of our own countrymen have seen abundance of fairies. In Asia this credulity is strong; and the greatest part

of refined learning there consists in the knowledge of amulets, talismans, occult numbers, and the like.

When I was at Grand Cairo, I fell into the acquaintance of a good-natured mussulman, who promised
me many good offices, which he designed to do me
when he became the prime minister; which was a
fortune bestowed on his imagination by a doctor very
deep in the curious sciences. At his repeated solicitations I went to learn my destiny of this wonderful sage. For a small sum I had his promise, but
was desired to wait in a dark apartment till he had
run through the preparatory ceremonies. Having
a strong propensity, even then, to dreaming, I took
a nap upon the sofa where I was placed, and had the
following vision, the particulars whereof I picked up
the other day among my papers.

I found myself in an unbounded plain, where, methought, the whole world, in several habits and with different tongues, was assembled. The multitude glided swiftly along, and I found in myself a strong inclination to mingle in the train. My eyes quickly singled out some of the most splendid figures. Several in rich castans and glittering turbans bustled through the throng, and trampled over the bodies of those they threw down; till, to my great surprise, I found that the great pace they went only hastened them to a scaffold or a bowstring. Many beautiful damsels on the other side moved forward with a great gaiety; some danced till they fell all along; and others painted their faces till they lost their noses. A tribe of creatures with busy looks falling into a fit of laughter at the misfortunes of the unhappy ladies, I turned my eyes upon them. They were each of them filling his pockets with gold and jewels: and when there was no room left for more, these wretches, looking round with fear and horror, pined away before my face with famine and discontent.

This prospect of numan misery struck me dumb for some miles. Then it was, that, to disburded my mind, I took pen and ink, and did every thing that hath since happened under my office of Spectator. While I was employing myself for the good of mankind, I was surprised to meet with very unsuitable returns from my fellow-creatures. Never was poor author so beset with pamphleteers, who sometimes marched directly against me, but oftener shot at me from strong bulwarks, or rose up suddenly in ambush. They were of all characters and capacities, some with ensigns of dignity, and others in liveries (a); but what most surprised me, was to see two or three in black gowns among my enemies. It was no small trouble to me sometimes to have a man come up to me with an angry face and reproach me for having lampooned him, when I had never seen or heard of him in my life. With the ladies it was otherwise: many became my enemies for not being particularly pointed out; as there were others who resented the satire which they imagined I had directed against them. My great comfort was in the company of half a dozen friends, who, I found since, were the club which I have so often mentioned in my papers. I laughed often at Sir Roger in my sleep, and was the more diverted with Will Honeycomb's gallantries (when we afterwards became acquainted), because I had foreseen his marriage with a farmer's daughter. The regret which arose in my mind upon the death of my companions, my anxieties for the public, and the many calamities still fleeting before my eyes, made me repent my curiosity; when the magician entered the room, and awaked me, by telling me (when it was too late) that he was just going to begin.

N. B. I have only delivered the prophecy of that part of my life which is past, it being inconvenient to divulge the second part till a more proper opportunity.

No. 605. MONDAY, October 11, 1714.

BY MR. E. BUDGBLL.

Exuerint sylvestrem animum; cultuque frequenti In quascunque voces artes, haud tarda sequentur. VIRG. Georg. il. ver. 51,

They change their savage mind, Their wildness lose, and, quitting nature's part. Obey the rules and discipline of art. DRYDEN.

AVING perused the following letter, and finding it to run upon the subject of love, I referred it to the learned casuist, whom I have retained in my service for speculations of that kind. He returned it to me the next morning, with his report annexed to it, with both of which I shall here present my reader.

" Mr. SPECTATOR,

"FINDING that you have entertained an useful person in your service in quality of Love-Casuist, I apply myself to you under a very great difficulty that hath for some months perplexed me. I have a couple of humble servants, one of which I have no aversion to; the other I think of very kindly. The first hath the reputation of a man of good sense, and is one of those people that your sex are apt to value. My spark is reckoned a coxcomb among the men, but is a favorite of the ladies. If I marry the man of worth, as they call him, I shall oblige my parents, and improve my fortune; but with my dear beau I promise myself happiness, although not a jointure. Now, I would ask you, whether I should consent to lead my life with a man that I have only no objections to, or with him against whom all objections to me appear frivolous. I am determined to follow the Casuist's advice; and I dare say he will not put me upon so serious a thing as matrimony contrary to my inclination.

" I am, &cc.

"FANNY FICELE."

"P. S. I forgot to tell you, that the pretty gentleman is the most complaisant creature in the world, and is always of my mind; but the other, forsooth, fancies he has as much wit as myself, slights my lapdog, and hath the insolence to contradict me when he thinks I am not in the right. About half an hour ago, he maintained to my face, that a patch always implies a pimple."

As I look upon it to be my duty rather to side with the parents than the daughter, I shall propose some considerations to my gentle querist, which may incline her to comply with those under whose direction the is: and at the same time convince her, that it is not impossible but she may, in time, have a true affection for him who is at present indifferent to her; or, to use the old family maxim, that, If she marries first, love will come after.

The only objection that she seems to insinuate against the gentleman proposed to her, is his want

of complaisance, which, I perceive, she is very willing to return. Now, I can discover from this very circumstance, that she and her lover, whatever they may think of it, are very good friends in their hearts. It is difficult to determine, whether love delights more in giving pleasure or pain. Let Miss Fickle ask her own heart, if she doth not take a secret pride in making this man of good sense look very silly? Hath she ever been better pleased, than when her behavior hath made her lover ready to hang himself? Or doth she ever rejoice more, than when she thinks she hath driven him to the very brink of a purling stream? Let her consider, at the same time, that it is not impossible but her lover may have discovered her tricks, and hath a mind to give her as good as she brings. I remember a handsome young baggage that treated a hopeful Greek of my acquaintance, just come from Oxford, as if he had been a barbarian. The first week, after she had fixed him, she took a pinch of snuff out of his rival's box, and apparently touched the enemy's little finger. She became a professed enemy to the arts and sciences, and scarce ever wrote a letter to him without wilfully mispelling his name. The young scholar, to be even with her, railed at coquettes as soon as he had got the word: and did not want parts to turn into ridicule her men of wit and pleasure of the town. After having irritated one another for the space of five months, she made an assignation with him fourscore miles from London. But as he was very well acquainted with her pranks, he took a journey the quite contrary way. Accordingly they met, quarrelled, and in a few days were married. Their former hostilities are now the subject of their mirth, being content at present with that part of love only which bestows pleasure.

Women, who have been married some time, not having it in their heads to draw after them a numerous train of followers, find their satisfaction in the possession of one man's heart. I know very well, that ladies in their bloom desire to be excused in this particular. But when time hath worn out their natural vanity, and taught them discretion, their fondness settles on its proper object. And it is probably for this reason, that among husbands, you will find more that are fond of women beyond their prime, than of those that are actually in the insolence of beauty. My reader will apply the same observation to the other sex.

I need not insist upon the necessity of their pursuing one common interest, and their united care for their children, but shall only observe, by the way, that married persons are both more warm in their love, and more hearty in their hatred, than any others whatsoever. Mutual favors and obligations, which may be supposed to be greater here than in any other state, naturally beget an intense affection in generous minds. As, on the contrary, persons who have bestowed such favors, have a particular bitterness in their resentments, when they think themselves illtreated by those of whom they have deserved so much.

Besides, Miss Fickle may consider, that as there are often many faults concealed before marriage, so there are sometimes many virtues unobserved.

To this we may add the great efficacy of custom, and constant conversation, to produce a mutual friendship and benevolence in two persons. It is a nice reflection, which I have heard a friend of mine make, that you may be sure a woman loves a man when she uses his expressions, tells his stories, or imitates his manner. This gives a secret delight; for imitation is a kind of artless flattery, and mightily

Vot. X.

favors the powerful principle of self-love. It is certain, that married persons, who are possessed with a mutual esteem, not only catch the air and way of talk from one another, but fall into the same traces of thinking and liking. Nay, some have carried the remark so far as to assert, that the features of man and wife grow, in time, to resemble one another. Let my fair correspondent therefore consider, that the gentleman recommended will have a good deal of her own face in two or three years; which she must not expect from the beau, who is too full of his dear self to copy after another. And I dare appeal to her own judgment, if that person will not be the hand-somest that is the most like herself.

We have a remarkable instance to our present purpose in the history of King Edgar, which I shall here relate, and leave it with my fair correspondent to be applied to herself.

This great monarch, who is so famous in British story, fell in love, as he made his progress through his kingdom, with a certain duke's daughter, who lived near Winchester, and was the most celebrated beauty of the age. His importunities, and the violence of his passion, were so great, that the mother of the young lady promised him to bring her daughter to his bed the next night, though in her heart she abhorred so infamous an office. It was no sooner dark than she conveyed into his room a young maid of no disagreeable figure, who was one of her attendants, and did not want address to improve the opportunity for the advancement of her fortune. She made so good use of her time, that when she offered to rise a little before day, the king could by no means think of parting with her. So that finding herself under a necessity of discovering who she was, she did it

in so handsome a manner, that his majesty was exceeding gracious to her, and took her ever after under his protection; insomuch that our chronicles tell us he carried her along with him, made her his first minister of state, and continued true to her alone till his marriage with the beautiful Elfrida.

No. 606. WEDNESDAY, October 13, 1714.

Author unknown.

Arguta conjux percurrit pectine telas.

Virg. Georg. 1. ver. 291.

Mean time at home
The good wife singing plies the various loom.

" MR. SPECTATOR,

HAVE a couple of nieces under my direction, who so often run gadding abroad, that I do not know where to have them: Their dress, their tea, and their visits, take up all their time, and they go to bed as tired with doing nothing, as I am after quilting a whole under petticoat. The only time they are not idle, is while they read your Spectators; which being dedicated to the interests of virtue, I desire you to recommend the long neglected art of needle-work. Those hours which in this age are thrown away in dress, play, visits, and the like, were employed, in my time, in writing out receipts, or working beds, chairs, and hangings for the family. For my part, I have plied my needle these fifty years, and by my good-will

would never have it out of my hand. It grieves my heart to see a couple of proud idle flirts sipping their tea for a whole afternoon, in a room hung round with the industry of their great-grand-mother. Pray, sir, take the laudable mystery of embroidery into your serious consideration: and as you have a great deal of the virtue of the last age in you, continue your endeavors to reform the present.

" I am, &c."

In obedience to the commands of my venerable correspondent, I have duly weighed this important subject, and promise myself, from the arguments here laid down, that all the fine ladies of England will be ready, as soon as their mourning is over (a), to appear covered with the work of their own hands.

What a delightful entertainment must it be to the fair sex, whom their native modesty, and the tenderness of men towards them, exempts from public business, to pass their hours in imitating fruits and flowers, and transplanting all the beauties of nature into their own dress, or raising a new creation in their closets and apartments? How pleasing is the amusement of walking among the shades and groves planted by themselves, in surveying heroes slain by their needle, or little Cupids which they have brought into the world without pain!

This is, methinks, the most proper way wherein a lady can shew a fine genius; and I cannot forbear wishing, that several writers of that sex had chosen to apply themselves rather to tapestry than rhyme. Your pastoral poetesses may vent their fancy in rural landscapes, and place despairing shepherds under silken willows, or drown them in a stream of mohair. The heroic writers may work up battles as success-

fully, and inflame them with gold, or stain them with crimson. Even those who have only a turn to a song or an epigram, may put many valuable stitches into a purse, and crowd a thousand graces into a pair of garters.

If I may, without breach of good manners, imagine that any pretty creature is void of genius, and would perform her part herein but very awkwardly, I must nevertheless insist upon her working, if it be only to keep her out of harm's way.

Another argument for busying good women in works of fancy, is because it takes them off from scandal, the usual attendant of tea-tables, and all other mactive scenes of life. While they are forming their birds and beasts, their neighbors will be allowed to be the fathers of their own children; and Whig and Tory will be but seldom mentioned, where the great dispute is, whether blue or red is the more proper color. How much greater glory would Sophronia do the general, if she would choose rather to work the battle of Blenheim in tapestry, than signalize herself with so much vehemence against those who are Frenchmen in their hearts.

A third reason that I shall mention, is the profit. That is brought to the family where these pretty arts are encouraged. It is manifest that this way of life not only keeps fair ladies from running out into expences, but is at the same time an actual improvement. How memorable would that matron be, who should have it inscribed upon her monument, "That she wrought out the whole Bible in tapestry, and died in a good old age, after having covered three hundred yards of wall in the mansion-house."

The premises being considered, I humbly submitthe following proposals to all mothers in Great-Britain.

- I. That no young virgin whatsoever be allowed to receive the addresses of her first lover but in a suit of her own embroidering.
- II. That before every fresh humble servant, she be obliged to appear with a new stomacher at the least.
- III. That no one be actually married, till she hath the child-bed pillows, &c. ready stitched, as likewise the mantle for the boy quite finished.

These laws, if I mistake not, would effectually restore the decayed art of needle-work, and make the virgins of Great-Britain exceedingly nimble-fingered There is a memorable custom of in their business. the Grecian ladies, in this particular, preserved in Homer, which I hope will have a very good effect with my country-women. A widow, in ancient times. could not, without indecency, receive a second husband till she had woven a shroud for her deceased lord, or the next of kin to him. Accordingly, the chaste Penelope having, as she thought, lost Ulysses at sea, she employed her time in preparing a windingsheet for Laertes, the father of her husband. story of her web being very famous, and yet not sufficiently known in its several circumstances, I shall give it to my reader, as Homer makes one of her wooers relate it.

- ' Sweet hope she gave to every youth spart,
- With well-taught looks, and a deceitful heart:
- A web she wove of many a slender twine,
- 'Of curious texture, and perplex'd design:
- ' My youths, she cry'd, my lord but newly dead,
- ' Forbear awhile to court my widow'd bed,
- "Till I have woven, as solemn vows require,
- 'This web, a shroud for poor Ulysses' sire.
- 'His limbs, when fate the hero's soul demands,
- 'Shall claim this labor of his daughter's hands;

- Lest all the dames of Greece my name despise,
- While the great king without a covering lies.
 - 'Thus she. Nor did my friends mistrust the guile;
- All day she sped the long laborious toil;
- 'But when the burning lamps supply'd the sun,
- Each night unravell'd what the day begun.
- 'Three live-long summers did the fraud prevail;
- 'The fourth her maidens told th' amazing tale.
- 'These eyes beheld, as close I took my stand,
- 'The backward labors of her faithless hand;
- "'Till watch'd at length, and press'd on ev'ry side,
- 'Her task she ended, and commenc'd a bride.'

No. 607. FRIDAY, October 15, 1714.

Author unknown.

Dicite Io Paan, et Ios bis dicite Paan : Deciglit in casses prada petita meos.

Oven. Ars. Am. l. 1.v. I.

Now Io Pxan sing, now wreaths prepare, And with repeated Ios fill the air; The prey is fall'n in my successful toils.

ANON

" MR. SPECTATOR,

"HAVING in your paper of Monday last published my report on the case of Mrs. Fanny Fikle, wherein I have taken notice, that love comes after marriage; I hope your readers are satisfied of this truth, that as love generally produces matrimony, so it often happens that matrimony produces love.

"It perhaps requires more virtues to make a good husband or wife, than what go to the finishing any the most shining character whatsoever.

"Discretion seems absolutely necessary; and accordingly we find, that the best husbands have been most famous for their wisdom. Homer, who hath drawn a perfect pattern of a prudent man, to make it the more complete, hath celebrated him for the just returns of fidelity and truth to his Penelope; insomuch that he refused the caresses of a goddess for her sake, and, to use the expression of the best of Pagan authors, Vetulam suam pratulit immortalitati, "his old woman was dearer to him than immortality."

- "Virtue is the next necessary qualification for this domestic character, as it naturally produces constancy and mutual esteem. Thus Brutus and Portia were more remarkable for virtue and affection than any others of the age in which they lived.
- "Good-nature is a third necessary ingredient in the marriage-state, without which it would inevitably sour upon a thousand occasions. When greatness of mind is joined with this amiable quality, it attracts the admiration and esteem of all who behold it. Thus Cæsar, not more remarkable for his fortune and valor than for his humanity, stole into the hearts of the Roman people, when, breaking through the custom, he pronounced an oration at the funeral of his first and best beloved wife.
- "Good-nature is insufficient, unless it be steady and uniform, and accompanied with an evenness of temper, which is, above all things, to be preserved in this friendship contracted for life. A man must be easy within himself, before he can be so to his other self. Socrates, and Marcus Aurelius, are instances of men, who, by the strength of philosophy, having entirely composed their minds, and subdued their passions, are celebrated for good husbands, notwithstanding the first was yoked with Xantippe, and the other with Faustina. If the wedded pair would but habituate themselves for the first year to bear with one another's faults, the difficulty would be pretty well conquered. This mutual sweetness of temper and complacency was finely recommended in the nuptial ceremonies among the heathens, who, when they sacrificed to Juno at that solemnity, always tore out the gall from the entrails of the victim, and cast it behind the altar.
 - "I shall conclude this letter with a passage out of

Dr. Plot's "Natural History of Staffordshire," not only as it will serve to fill up your present paper, but, if I find myself in the humor, may give rise to another; I having by me an old register belonging to the place here under mentioned."

Sir Philip de Somervile held the manors of Whichenovre, Scirescot, Ridware, Netherton, and Cowlee, all in the county of Stafford, of the earls of Lancaster, by this memorable service: The said Sir Philip shall find, maintain, and sustain, one bacon-flitch, hanging in his hall at Whichenovre, ready arrayed all times of the year, but in Lent, to be given to every man or woman married, after the day and the year of their marriage be past, in form following (a).

Whensoever that any one such before named will come to enquire for the bacon, in their own person, they shall come to the bailiff, or to the porter of the lordship of Whichenovre, and shall say to them in the manner as ensueth:

"Bayliff, or porter, I do you to know, that I am come for myself, to demand one Bacon Flyke, hanging in the hall of the lord of Whichenovre, after the form thereunto belonging."

After which relation, the bailiff, or porter, shall assign a day to him, upon promise by his faith to return, and with him to bring twain of his neighbors. And in the mean time the said bailiff shall take with him twain of the freeholders of the lordship of Whickenovre, and they three shall go to the manor of Rudlow, belonging to Robert Knightleye, and there shall summon the aforesaid Knightleye, or his bailiff, commanding him to be ready at Whichenovre the day appointed, at prime of day, with his carriage, that is to say, a horse and a saddle, a sack and a prike, for to convey the said bacon and corn a journey out of the

county of Stafford, at his costages. And then the said bailiff shall, with the said freeholders, summon all the tenants of the said manor, to be ready at the day anpointed, at Whichenovre, for to do and perform the services which they owe to the bacon. And at the day assigned, all such as owe services to the bacon shall be ready at the gate of the manor of Whichenovre, from the sun-rising to noon, attending and awaiting for the coming of him who fetcheth the bacon. And when he is come, there shall be delivered to him and his fellows, chaplets; and to all those which shall be there, to do their services due to the bacon. And they shall lead the said demandant with trumps and tabors, and other manner of minstrelsy, to the hall-door, where he shall find the lord of Whichenovre, or his steward, ready to deliver the bacon in this manner.

He shall enquire of him, which demandeth the bacon, if he have brought twain of his neighbors with him; which must answer, They be here ready. And then the steward shall cause these two neighbors to swear, if the said demandant be a wedded man, or have been a man wedded; and if since his marriage one year and a day be past; and if he be a freeman, or a villain (b). And if his said neighbors make oath, that he hath for him all these three points rehearsed, then shall the bacon be taken down and brought to the hall-door, and shall there be laid upon one half-quarter of wheat, and upon one other of rye. And he that demandeth the bacon shall kneel upon his knee, and shall hold his right hand upon a book, which book shall be laid upon the bacon and the corn, and shall make oath in this manner.

"Here ye, Sir Philip de Somervile, lord of Whichenovre, mayntener and gyver of this baconne, that I A. sithe I wedded B. my wyfe, and sithe I hadd

hyr in my kepying, and at my wylle, by a year and a day after our marriage, I wold not have chaunged for none other; farer ne fouler; richer ne pourer; ne for none other descended of greater lynage; sleepying ne waking, at noo tyme. And if the seyd B. were sole and I sole, I would take hyr to be my wyfe before all the wymen of the worlde, of what condiciones soever they be, good or evylle, as help me God and his seyntes, and this flesh and all fleshes."

And his neighbors shall make oath, that they trust verily he hath said truly. And if it be found by his neighbors before named, that he be a freeman, there shall be delivered to him half a quarter of wheat and a cheese; and if he be a villain, he shall have half a quarter of rye without cheese. And then shall Knightleye, the lord of Rudlow, be called for, to carry all these things tofore rehearsed; and the said corn shall be laid on one horse, and the bacon above it; and he to whom the bacon appertaineth shall ascend upon his horse, and shall take the cheese before him, if he have a horse: And if he have none, the lord of Whichenovre, shall cause him to have one horse and saddle to such time as he be passed his lordship; and so shall they depart the manor of Whichenovre with the corn and the bacon tofore him that hath won it, with trumpets, taborets, and other manner of minstrelsy. And all the free tenants of Whichenovre shall conduct him to be passed the lordship of Whichenovre. And then shall they all return except him, to whom appertaineth to make the carriage and journey without the county of Stafford, at the costs of his lord of Whichenovre.

No. 608. MONDAY, OCTOBER 18, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

-Perjuria ridet amantum.

Ovid. Ars Am. l. 1, v. 633

Forgiving with a smile
The perjuries that easy maids beguile.

DRYDEN.

" MR. SPECTATOR,

"ACCORDING to my promise, I herewith transmit to you a list of several persons, who, from time to time, demanded the fitch of bacon, of Sir Philip de Somerville, and his descendants; as it is preserved in an ancient manuscript, under the title of The register of Whichenoure-hall, and of the bacon-fitch there maintained.

"In the beginning of this record is recited the law or institution in form, as it is already printed in your last paper: to which are added two by-laws, as a comment upon the general law; the substance whereof is, that the wife shall take the same oath as the husband mutatis mutandis; and that the judges shall, as they think meet, interrogate or cross-examine the witnesses. After this proceeds the register in manner following:

"Aubry de Falstaff, son of Sir John Falstaff, Kt. with dame Maude his wife, were the first that demanded the bacon, he having bribed twain of his father's companions to swear falsely in his behoof, whereby he gained the flitch: but he and his said wife falling immediately into a dispute how the said bacon should be dressed, it was by order of the judges taken from him, and hung up again in the hall.

Vol. X.

"Alison the wife of Stephen Freckle, brought her said husband along with her, and set forth the good conditions and behavior of her consort, adding withal, that she doubted not but he was ready to attest the like of her, his wife; whereupon he, the said Stephen, shaking his head, she turned short upon him, and gave him a box on the ear.

"Philip de Waverland, having laid his hand upon the book, when the clause, were I sole and she sole, was rehearsed, found a secret compunction rising in his mind, and stole it off again.

"Richard de Loveless, who was a courtier, and a very well bred man, being observed to hesitate at the words, after our marriage, was thereupon required to explain himself. He replied, by talking very largely of his exact complaisance while he was a lover; and alleged, that he had not in the least disobliged his wife for a year and a day before marriage, which he hoped was the same thing.

"Rejected.

"Joceline Jolly, Esq. making it appear by unquestionable testimony, that he and his wife had preserved full and entire affection for the space of the first month, commonly called the honey-moon; he had; in consideration thereof, one rasher bestowed upon him."

"After this, says the record, many years passed over before any demandant appeared at Whichenovre-hall; insomuch that one would have thought that the whole country were turned Jews, so little was their affection to the flitch of bacon.

"The next couple enrolled had like to have carried it, if one of the witnesses had not deposed, that dining on a Sunday with the demandant, whose wife

had sat below the Squire's lady at church, she the said wife dropped some expressions, as if she thought her husband deserved to be knighted; to which he returned a passionate pish! The judges taking the premises into consideration, declared the aforesaid behavior to imply an unwarrantable ambition in the wife, and anger in the husband.

"It is recorded as a sufficient disqualification of a certain wife, that speaking of her husband, she said, God forgive him.

"It is likewise remarkable, that a couple were rejected upon the deposition of one of their neighbors, that the lady had once told her husband that it was her duty to obey; to which he replied, Oh! my dear, you are never in the wrong.

"The violent passion of one lady for her lap-dog; the turning away of the old house-maid by another; a tavern bill torn by the wife, and a tailor's by the husband; a quarrel about the kissing crust, spoiling of dinners, and coming in late of nights; are so many several articles which occasioned the reprobation of some scores of demandants, whose names are recorded in the aforesaid register.

"Without enumerating other particular persons, I shall content myself with observing, that the sentence pronounced against one Gervase Poacher, is, 'That he might have had bacon to his eggs, if he had not heretofore scolded his wife when they were overboiled,' And the deposition against Dorothy Doolittle runs in these words: 'That she had so fay usurped the dominion of the coal-fire (the stirring whereof her husband claimed to himself,) that by her good-will she never would suffer the poker out of her hand.'

"I find but two couples, in this first century, that were successful: the first was a sea-captain and his wife, who since the day of their marriage had not seen one another till the day of the claim. The second was an honest pair in the neighborhood: the husband was a man of plain good sense, and a peaceable temper; the woman was dumb."

No. 609. WEDNESDAY, OCTOBER 20, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

---Farrago libelli.

Juv. Sat. 1. v. 86

The miscellaneous subjects of my book.

" Mr. Spectator,

I HAVE for some time desired to appear in your paper, and have therefore chosen a day to steal into the Spectator, when I take it for granted you will not have many spare minutes for speculations of your As I was the other day walking with an honest country-gentleman, he very often was expressing his astonishment to see the town so mightily crowded with doctors of divinity; upon which I told him he was very much mistaken if he took all those gentlemen he saw in scarfs to be persons of that dignity; for that a young divine, after his first degree in the university, usually comes hither only to show himself; and, on that occasion, is apt to think he is but half equipped with a gown and cassock for his public appearance, if he hath not the additional ornament of a scarf of the first magnitude to entitle him to

the appellation of doctor from his landlady, and the boy at Child's. Now, since I know that this piece of garniture is looked upon as a mark of vanity or affectation as it is made use of among some of the little spruce adventurers of the town, I should be glad if you would give it a place among those extravagancies you have justly exposed in several of your papers; being very well assured that the main body of the clergy, both in the country and the universities, who are almost to a man untainted with it, would be very well pleased to see this venerable foppery well exposed. When my patron did me the honor to take me into his family (for I must own myself of this order,) he was pleased to say he took me as a friend and companion; and whether he looked upon the scarf like the lace and shoulder-knot of a footman, as a badge of servitude and dependence, I do not know, but he was so kind as to leave my wearing of it to my own discretion; and not having any just title to it from my degrees, I am content to be without the ornament. The privileges of our nobility to keep a certain number of chaplains are undisputed, though perhaps not one in ten of those reverend gentlemen have any relation to the noble families their scarfs belong to; the right generally of creating all chaplains, except the domestic, where there is one, being nothing more than the perquisite of a steward's place, who, if he happens to outlive any considerable number of his noble masters, shall probably, at one and the same time, have fifty chaplains, all in their proper accoutrements, of his own ereation; though, perhaps, there hath been neither

grace nor prayer said in the family since the introduction of the first coronet.

"I am, &c."

" MR. SPECTATOR,

"I wish you would write a philosophical paper about natural antipathies, with a word or two concerning the strength of imagination. I can give you a list, upon the first notice, of a rational china cup. of an egg that walks upon two legs, and a quart pot that sings like a nightingale. There is in my neighborhood a very pretty prattling shoulder of veal, that squals out at the sight of a knife. Then, as for natural antipathies, I know a general officer who was never conquered but by a smothered rabit; and a wife that domineers over her husband by the help of a breast of mutton. A story that relates to myself on this subject may be thought not unentermining, especially when I assure you that it is literally true. I had long made love to a lady, in the possession of whom I am now the happiest of mankind, whose hand I should have gained with much difficulty without the assistance of a cat. You must know then, that my most dangerous rival had so strong an aversion to this species, that he infallibly swooned away at the sight of that harmless creature. friend Mrs. Lucy, her maid, having a greater respect for me and my purse than she had for my rival, always took care to pin the tail of a cat under the gown of her mistress whenever she knew of his coming; which had such an effect, that every time he entered the room, he looked more like one of the

figures in Mrs. Salmon's wax-work, than a desirable lover. In short, he grew sick of her company; which the young lady taken notice of (who no more knew why than he did,) she sent me a challenge to meet her in Lincoln's-Inn chapel, which I joyfully accepted, and have (amongst other pleasures) the satisfaction of being praised by her for my stratagem.

"I am, &c.

From the Hoop.

"TON NIMBLE."

"MR. SPECTATOR,

"The virgins of Great Britain are very much obliged to you for putting them upon such tedious drudgeries in needle-work as were fit only for the Hilpas and the Nilpas that lived before the flood. Here is a stir indeed with your histories in embroidery, your groves with shades of silk and streams of mohair! I would have you to know, that I hope to kill a hundred lovers before the best housewife in England can stitch out a battle, and do not fear but to provide boys and girls much faster than your disciples can embroider them. I love birds and beasts as well as you, but am content to fancy them when they are really made. What do you think of gilt leather for furniture? There is your pretty hangings for a chamber; and what is more, our own country is the only place in Europe where work of that kind is tolerably done. Without minding your musty lessons, I am this minute going to Paul's Church-Yard. to bespeak a skreen and a set of hangings; and am resolved to encourage the manufacture of my country.

"Yours,

"CLEORA."

 ${\sf Digitized\ by\ } Google$

No. 610. FRIDAY, OCTOBER 28, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

Sic, cum transicrint mei Mullo cum strepitu dies, Plebeius moriar senex, Illi mors gravis incubat, Qui, notus nimis omnibus, Ignotus moritur sibi.

SENECA

Thus, when my fleeting days, at last, Unheeded, silently are past, Calmly I shall resign my breath, In life unknown, forgot in death; While he, o'ertaken unprepar'd, Finds death an evil to be fear'd, Who dies, to others too much known, A stranger to himself alone.

HAVE often wondered that the Jews should contrive such worthless greatness for the Deliverer whom they expected, as to dress him up in external pomp and pageantry, and represent him to their imagination as making havoc among his creatures, and acting with the poor ambition of a Cæsar or an Alexander How much more illustrious does he appear in his real character, when considered as the author of universal benevolence among men, as refining out passions, exalting our nature, giving us vast ideas of immortality, and teaching us a contempt of that little showy grandeur wherein the Jews made the glory of their Messiah to consist!

"Nothing (says Longinus) can be great, the contempt of which is great." The possession of wealth and riches connot give a man a title to greatness, because it is looked upon as a greatness of mind to conterms these gifts of fortune, and to be above the desire of them. I have therefore been inclined to think, that there are greater men who lie concealed among the species than those who come out, and draw upon themselves the eyes and admiration of mankind. Virgil would never have been heard of, had not his domestic misfortunes driven him out of his obscurity, and brought him to Rome.

If we suppose that there are spirits or angels who look into the ways of men, as it is highly probable there are, both from reason and revelation; how different are the notions which they entertain of us, from those which we are apt to form of one another? Were they to give us in their catalogue of such worthies as are now living, how different would it be from that which any of our own species would draw up?

We are dazzled with the splendor of titles, the ostentation of learning, the noise of victories: they, on the contrary, see the philosopher in the cottage, who possesses his soul in patience and thankfulness, under the pressures of what little minds call poverty and distress. They do not look for great men at the head of armies, or among the pomps of a court, but often find them out in shades and solitudes, in the private walks and by-paths of life. The evening's walk of a wise man is more illustrious in their sight, than the march of a general at the head of an hundred thousand men. A contemplation on God's works; a voluntary act of justice to our own detriment; a generous concern for the good of mankind; tears that are shed in silence for the misery of others; a private desire or resentment broken and subdued; in short an unfeigned exercise of humility, or any other virtue-are such actions as

are glorious in their sight, and denominate men great and reputable. The most famous among us are often looked upon with pity, with contempt, or with indignation; while those who are most obscure among their own species are regarded with love, with approbation, and esteem.

The moral of the present speculation amounts to this, that we should not be led away by the censures and applauses of men, but consider the figure that every person will make, at that time when wisdom shall be justified of her children, and nothing pass for great or illustrious which is not an ornament and perfection to human nature.

The story of Gyges, the rich Lydian monarch, is a memorable instance to our present purpose. The oracle being asked by Gyges, Who was the happiest man? replied, Aglaus. Gyges, who expected to have heard himself named on this occasion, was much surprised, and very curious to know who this Aglaus should be. After much inquiry he was found to be an obscure countryman, who employed all his time in cultivating a garden and a few acres of land about his house.

Cowley's agreeable relation of this story shall close this day's speculation.

- 'Thus Aglaus (a man unknown to men,
- But the gods knew, and therefore lov'd him then)
- 'Thus liv'd obscurely then without a name,
- 'Aglaus, now consign'd t' eternal fame.
- ' For Gyges, the rich king, wicked and great,
- Presum'd at wise Apollo's Delphic seat,
- 'Presum'd to ask, Oh thou, the whole world's eye,
- See'st thou a man that happier is than I?
- 'The god, who scorn'd to flatter man, reply'd,
- 'Aglaus happier is. But Gyges cry'd,

143

THE SPECTATOR.

- In a proud rage, Who can that Aglaus be?
- 'We've heard as yet of no such king as he.
- And true it was, through the whole earth around.
- No king of such a name was to be found.
- Is some old hero of that name alive,
- Who his high race does from the gods derive?
- 'Is it some mighty general, that has done · Wonders in fight, and god-like honors won?
- Is it some man of endless wealth? said he.
- 'None, none of these. Who can this Aglaus be?
- After long search, and vain inquiries past,
- 'In an obscure Arcadian vale at last.
- (Th' Arcadian life has always shady been)
- 'Ne'er Sopho's town (which he but once had seen)
- 'This Aglaus, who monarch's envy drew,
- 'Whose happiness the gods stood witness to,
- 'This mighty Aglaus was lab'ring found.
- 'With his own hands, in his own little ground. So, gracious God (if it may lawful be,
- Among those foolish gods to mention thee,)
- 'So let me act, on such a private stage,
- 'The last dull scenes of my declining age;
- 'After long toils and voyages in vain,
- 'This quiet port let my toss'd vessel gain;
- 'Of heav'nly rest, this earnest to me lend,
- Let my life sleep, and learn to love her end.

No. 611. MONDAY, OCTOBER 25, 1714.

AUTHOR UNENOWN.

Perfide! sed duris genuit te cautibus horrens Caucasus, Hircanaque admorunt ubera tigres.

VIRG. Æn. 4. v. 366.

Thou wretch! thy sire was Caucasus's hard rock, And fierce Hyrcanian tigers gave thee suck.

I AM willing to postpone everything, to do any the least service for the deserving and unfortunate. Accordingly I have caused the following letter to be inserted in my paper, the moment that it came to my hands, without altering one tittle in an account which the lady relates so handsomely herself.

'MR. SPECTATOR,

I flatter myself you will not only pity, but, if nossible, redress a misfortune myself and several others of my sex lie under. I hope you will not be offended, nor think I mean by this to justify my own imprudent conduct, or expect you should. No! I am sensible how severely, in some of your former papers, you have reproved persons guilty of the like mismanagements. I was scarce sixteen and, I may say without vanity, handsome, when courted by a false perjured man; who, upon promise of marriage, rendered me the most unhappy of women. After he had deluded me from my parents, who were people of very good fashion, in less than three months he left me. My parents would not see, nor hear from me: and had it not been for a servant who had lived in our family, I must certainly

have perished for want of bread. However, it pleased Providence, in a very short time, to alter my miserable condition. A gentleman saw me, liked me, and married me. My parents were reconciled; and I might be as happy in the change of my condition as I was before miserable, but for some things, that you shall know, which are insupportable to me; and I am sure you have so much honor and compassion as to let those persons know, in some of your papers, how much they are in the wrong. I have been married near five years, and do not know that in all that time I ever went abroad without my husband's leave and approbation. I am obliged, through the importunities of several of my relations, to go abroad oftener than suits my temper. Then it is I labor under insupportable agonies. That man, or rather monster, haunts every place I go to. Base villain! by reason I will not admit his nauseous wicked visits and appointments, he strives all the ways he can to ruin me. He left me destitute of friend or money, nor ever thought me worth inquiring after till he unfortunately happened to see me in a front-box sparkling with iewels. Then his passion returned. Then the hvpocrite pretended to be a penitent. Then he practised all those arts that helped before to undo me. am not to be deceived a second time by him. I hate and abhor his odious passion; and as he plainly perceives it, either out of spite or diversion, he makes it his business to expose me. I never fail seeing him in all public company, where he is always most industriously spiteful. He hath, in short, told all his acquaintance of our unhappy affair; they tell theirs; so that it is no secret among his companions, which are numerous. They to whom he tells it think they have

Vol. X.

No. 611.

a title to be very familiar. If they bow to me, and I out of good manners return it, then I am pestered with freedoms that are no ways agreeable to myself or company. If I turn my eyes from them, or seem displeased, they sour upon it and whisper the next person: he his next: till I have at last the eves of the whole company upon me. Nav. they report abominable falsehoods under that mistaken notion. She that will grant favors to one man will to a hundred. you will let those who are guilty know how ungenerous this way of proceeding is. I am sure he will know himself the person aimed at, and perhaps put a stop to the insolence of others. Cursed is the fate of unhappy women! that men may boast and glory in those things that we must think of with shame and horror! You have the art of making such edious customs appear detestable. For my sake, and I am sure for the sake of several others who dare not own it, but, like me, lie under the same misfortunes, make it as infamous for a man to boast of favors, or expose our sex, as it is to take the lie or a box on the ear, and not resent it.

"Your constant reader
"and admirer,
"Læsnia."

"P. S. I am the more impatient under the misfortune, having received fresh provocation last Wednesday in the Abbey."

I entirely agree with the amiable and unfortunate Lesbia, that an insult upon a woman, in her circumstances, is as infamous in a man as a tame behavior when the lie or a buffet is given; which truth I shall beg leave of her to illustrate by the following observation.

It is a mark of cowardice passively to forbear resenting an affront, the resenting of which would lead a man into danger; it is no less a sign of cowardice to affront a creature that hath not power to avenge itself. Whatever name therefore this ungenerous man may bestow on the helpless lady he hath injured, I shall not scruple to give him in return for it the appellation of coward.

A man, that can so far descend from his dignity as to strike a lady, can never recover his reputation with either sex; because no provocation is thought strong enough to justify such treatment from the powerful towards the weak. In the circumstances in which poor Lesbia is situated, she can appeal to no man whatsoever to avenge an insult more grievous than a blow. If she could open her mouth, the base man knows, that a husband, a brother, a generous friend, would die to see her righted.

A generous mind, however enraged against an enemy, feels its resentment sink and vanish away when the object of its wrath falls into its power. An estranged friend, filled with jealousy and discontent towards a bosom acquaintance is apt to overflow with tenderness and remorse when a creature that was once dear to him undergoes any misfortune. What name then shall we give to his ingratitude, who (forgetting the favors he solicited with eagerness, and received with rapture) can insult the miseries that he himself caused, and make sport with the pain to which he owes his greatest pleasure? There is but one being in the creation whose province it is to practise upon the

imbecilities of frail creatures, and triumph in the woes which his own artifices brought about; and we well know, those who follow his example will receive his reward.

Leaving my fair correspondent to the direction of her own wisdom and modesty; and her enemy, and his mean accomplices, to the compunction of their own hearts; I shall conclude this paper with a memorable instance of revenge, taken by a Spanish lady upon a guilty lover, which may serve to show what violent effects are wrought by the most tender passion when soured into hatred; and may deter the young and unwary from unlawful love. The story, however romantic it may appear, I have heard affirmed for a truth.

Not many years ago, an English gentleman, who, in a rencounter by night in the streets of Madrid, had the misfortune to kill his man, fled into a churchporch for sanctuary. Leaning against the door, he was surprised to find it open, and a glimmering light in the church. He had the courage to advance towards the light; but was terribly startled at the sight of a woman in white, who ascended from a grave with a bloody knife in her hand. The phantom marched up to him, and asked him what he did there? He told her the truth without reserve, believing that he had met a ghost: upon which she spoke to him in the following manner: "Stranger, thou art in my power; I am a murderer as thou art. then, that I am a nun of a noble family. A base perjured man undid me, and boasted of it. I soon had him despatched; but not content with the murder, I have bribed the sexton to let me enter his grave, and

have now plucked out his false heart from his body; and thus I use a traitor's heart. At these words she tore it in pieces, and trampled it under her feet."

No. 612. WEDNESDAY, OCTOBER 27, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

Murranum hic, atavos et avorum antiqua sonanteme Nomina, per regesque actum genus omne Latinos, Præcipitem scopulo, atque ingentis turbine saxi Excutit, effunditque solo.—

VIRG. Æn. 12. v. 529.

Murranus, boasting of his blood that springs From a long royal race of Latian kings, Is by the Trojan from his chariot thrown, Crush'd with the weight of an unwieldy stone.

BRYDEN:

IT is highly laudable to pay respect to men who are descended from worthy ancestors, not only out of gratitude to those who have done good to mankind, but as it is an encouragement to others to follow their example. But this is an honor to be received, not demanded, by the descendants of great men; and they who are apt to remind us of their ancestors, only put us upon making comparisons to their own disadvantage. There is some pretence for boasting of wit, beauty, strength, or wealth, because the communication of them may give pleasure or profit to others: but we can have no merit, nor ought we to claim any respect, because our fathers acted well whether we would or not.

The following letter ridicules the felly I have mentioned, in a new, and, I think, not disagreeable light,

"MR. SPECTATOR,

"Were the genealogy of every family preserved, there would probably be no man valued or despised on account of his birth. There is searce a beggar in the streets who would not find himself lineally descended from some great man; nor any one of the highest title who would not discover several base and indigent persons among his ancestors. It would be a pleasant entertainment to see one pedigree of men appear together under the same characters they bore when they acted their respective parts among the li-Suppose therefore a gentleman, full of his illustrious family, should, in the same manner as Virgil makes Eneas look over his descendants, see the whole line of his progenitors pass in a review before his eyes, with how many varying passions would he behold shepherds and soldiers, statesmen and artifcers, princes and beggars, walk in the procession of five thousand years! How would his heart sink or flutter at the several sports of fortune in a scene se diversified with rags and purple, handicraft tools and sceptres, ensigns of dignity and emblems of disgrace? and how would his fears and apprehensions, his transports and mortifications, succeed one another, as the line of his genealogy appeared bright or obscure?

"In the most of the pedigrees hung up in old mansion-houses, you are sure to find the first in the catalogue a great statesman, or a soldier with an honorable commission. The honest artificer that begot him, and all his frugal ancestors before him, are torn

off from the top of the register; and you are not left to imagine that the noble founder of the family ever had a father. Were we to trace many boasted lines farther backwards, we should lose them in a mob of tradesmen, or a crowd of rustics, without hopes of seeing them emerge again: not unlike the old Appian way, which after having run many miles in length, loses itself in a bog.

"I lately made a visit to an old country gentleman who is very far gone in this sort of family-madness. I found him in his study perusing an old register of his family, which he had just then discovered, as it was branched out in the form of a tree upon a skin of parchment. Having the honor to have some of his blood in my veins, he permitted me to cast my eye over the boughs of this venerable plant; and asked my advice in the reforming of some of the superfluous branches.

"We passed slightly over three or four of our immediate forefathers, whom we knew by tradition, but were soon stopped by an alderman of London. who, I perceived, made my kinsman's heart go pit-His confusion increased, when he found the alderman's father to be a grazier; but he recovered his fright upon seeing justice of the quorum at the end of his titles. Things went on pretty well as we threw our eyes occasionally over the tree, when unfortunately he perceived a merchant-tailor perched on a bough, who was said greatly to have increased the estate; he was just a going to cut him off if he had not seen Gent. after the name of his son; who was recorded to have mortgaged one of the manors his honest father had purchased. A weaver, who was burnt for his religion in the reign of Queen Mary. was pruned away without mercy; as was likewise a veoman, who died of a fall from his own cart. But great was our triumph in one of the blood who was beheaded for high-treason; which nevertheless was not a little allayed by another of our ancestors who was hanged for stealing sheep. The expectations of my good cousin were wonderfully raised by a match into the family of a knight; but, unfortunately for us, this branch proved barren: on the other hand, Margery, the milk-maid, being twined round a bough, it flourished out into so many shoots, and bent with so much fruit, that the old gentleman was quite out of countenance. To comfort me under this disgrace he singled out a branch ten times more fruitful than the other, which he told me he valued more than any in the tree, and bade me be of good comfort. This enormous bough was a graft out of a Welch heiress, with so many aps upon it that it might have made a little grove by itself. From the trunk of the pedigree, which was chiefly composed of laborers and shepherds, arose a huge sprout of farmers; this was branched out into yeomen, and ended in a sheriff of the county, who was knighted for his good service to the crown in bringing up an address. Several of the names that seemed to disparage the family, being looked upon as mistakes, were lopped off as rotten or withered; as, on the contrary, no small number appearing without any titles, my cousin, to supply the defects of the manuscript, added, Esq. at the end of each of them.

"This tree so pruned, dressed, and cultivated, was within a few days transplanted into a large sheet of vellum, and placed in the great hall, where it attracts the veneration of his tenants every Sunday

morning, while they wait till his worship is ready to go to church; wondering that a man who had so many fathers before him, should not be made a knight, or at least a justice of the peace."

No. 613. FRIDAY, OCTOBER 29, 1714.

FROM THE LETTER-BOX.

---- Studiis florentem ignobilis oti.

Virg. Georg. 4. v. 564.

Affecting studies of less noisy praise.

. Oryden

IT is reckoned a piece of ill-breeding for one man to engross the whole talk to himself. For this reason, since I keep three visiting days in the week, I am content now and then to let my friends put in a word. There are several advantages hereby accruing both to my readers and to myself. As, first, young and modest writers have an opportunity of getting into print: again, the town enjoys the pleasure of variety; and posterity will see the humor of the present age, by the help of those little lights into private and domestic life. The benefits I receive from thence are such as these: I gain more time for future speculations; pick up hints which I improve for the public good; give advice; redress grievances; and by leaving commodious spaces between the several letters that I print, furnish out a Spectator with little labor and great ostentation.

" MR. SPECTATOR,

"I was mightily pleased with your speculation of Friday. Your sentiments are noble, and the whole worked up in such a manner as cannot but strike upon every reader. But give me leave to make this remark: that while you write so pathetically on contentment, and a retired life, you soothe the passion of melancholy, and depress the mind from actions truly glorious. Titles and honors are the reward of virtue: we therefore ought to be affected with them: and though light minds are too much puffed up with exterior pomp, yet I cannot see why it is not as truly philosophical to admire the glowing ruby, or the sparkling green of an emerald, as the fainter and less permanent beauties of a rose or a myrtle. If there are men of extraordinary capacities who lie concealed from the world. I should impute it to them as a blot in their character, did not I believe it owing to the meanness of their fortune rather than of their spirit. Cowley, who tells the story of Aglans with so much pleasure, was no stranger to courts. nor insensible of praise.

"What shall I do to be for ever known, And make the age to come my own?"

was the result of a laudable ambition. It was not till after frequent disappointments that he termed himself the melancholy Cowley; and he praised solitude, when he despaired of shining in a court. The soul of man is an active principle. He, therefore, who withdraws himself from the scene before he has played his part, ought to be hissed off the stage, and cannot be deemed virtuous, because he refuses to answer his end. I must own I am fired with an honest

assistion to imitate every illustrious example. The battles of Blenheim and Ramilies have more than once made me wish myself a soldier. And when I have seen those actions so nobly celebrated by our poets, I have secretly aspired to be one of that distinguished class. But in vain I wish, in vain I mant with the desire of action. I am chained down in obscurity; and the only pleasure I can take is in seeing so many brighter geniuses join their friendly lights to add to the spleador of the throne. Farewell then, dear Spec, and believe me to be with great emulation, and no envy,

"Your professed admirer,

"WILL HOPELESS."

Middle-Temple, October 26, 1714. " Sin. "Though you have formerly made Eloquence the subject of one or more of your papers, I do not remember that you ever considered it as possessed by a set of people, who are so far from making Quintilian's rules their practice, that, I dare say for them. they never heard of such an author, and yet are no less masters of it than Tully or Demosthenes among the ancients, or whom you please among the moderns. The persons I am speaking of are our common beggars about this town; and that what I say is true, I appeal to any man who has a heart one degree softer than a stone. As for my part, who don't pretend to more humanity than my neighbors, I have oftentimes gone from my chambers with money in my pocket, and returned to them not only pennyless, but destitute of a farthing, without bestowing of it any other way than on these seeming objects of pity. In short, I have seen more eloquence in a look from one of those despicable creatures, than in the eye of the fairest she I ever saw, yet no one a greater admirer of that sex than myself. What I have to desire of you is, to lay down some directions in order to guard against these powerful orators, or else I know nothing to the contrary, but I must myself be forced to leave the profession of the law, and endeavor to get the qualifications necessary to that more profitable one of begging. But in which soever of these two capacities I shine, I shall always desire to be your constant reader, and ever will be

"Your most obedient humble servant,

" J. B."

"SIR,

"Upon reading a Spectator last week, where Mrs. Fanny Fickle submitted the choice of a lover for life to your decisive determinations, and imagining I might claim the favor of your advice in an affair of the like, but much more difficult nature, I called for pen and ink, in order to draw the characters of seven humble servants whom I have equally encouraged for some time. But, alas! while I was reflecting on the agreeable subject, and contriving an advantageous description of the dear person I was most inclined to favor, I happened to look into my glass. The sight of the small-pox, out of which I am just recovered, tormented me at once, with the loss of my captivating arts, and my captives. The confusion I was in on this unhappy, unseasonable discovery, is inexpressi-Believe me, Sir, I was so taken up with the thoughts of your fair correspondent's case, and so intent on my own design, that I fancied myself as triumphant in my conquests as eyer.

"Now, fair, finding I was incapacitated to amuse myself on that pleasing subject, I resolved to apply myself to you, or your casuistical agent, for advice in my present circumstances. I am sensible the tine-tune of my skin, and the regularity of my features, which the malice of my late illness has altered, are irrecoverable; yet don't despair but that that loss, by your assistance, may in some measure be repairable if you'll please to propose a way for the recovery of one only of my fugitives.

"One of them is in a more particular manner beholden to me then the rest; he, for some private reasons, being desireus to be a laver incognito, always addressed me with billet-doux, which I was so careful of in my sickness, that I secured the key of my love-magazine under my head, and hearing a noise of opening a lock in my chamber, endangered my life by getting out of bed to prevent, if it had been attempted, the discovery of that amour.

"I have formerly made use of all those artifices which our sex daily practises over yours, to draw, a it were undesignedly, the eyes of a whole congregation to my pew; I have taken a pride in the number of admirers at my afternoon's levee; but am now quite another creature. I think, could I regain the attractive influence I once had, if I had a legion of suitors, I should never be ambitious of entertaining more than one. I have almost contracted an antipathy to the trifling discourses of impertinent lovers, though I must needs own, I have thought it very odd of late, to hear gentlemen, instead of their usual complacencies, fall into disputes before me of politics, or else weary me with the tedious repetition of how thankful I ought to be, and satisfied with my re-

Vol. X.

covery out of so dangerous a distemper: this, though I am very sensible of the blessing, yet I cannot but dislike, because such advice from them rather seems to insult than comfort me, and reminds me too much of what I was; which melancholy consideration I cannot yet perfectly surmount, but hope your sentiments on this head will make it supportable.

"To shew you what a value I have for your dictates, these are to certify the persons concerned, that unless one of them returns to his colors (if I may so call them now) before the winter is over, I'll voluntarily confine myself to a retirement, where I'll punish them all with my needle. I'll be revenged on them by decyphering them on a carpet, humbly begging admittance, myself scornfully refusing it. If you disapprove of this, as savoring too much of malice, be pleased to acquaint me with a draught you like better, and it shall be faithfully performed

"By the unfortunate

"Monimia."

No. 614. MONDAY, NOVEMBER 1, 1714.

AUTHOR UNCERTAIN.(a)

Si mihi non animo fixum immotumque sederet, Ne cui me vinculo vellem sociare jugali, Postquam primus amor deceptam morte fefellit, Si non pertesum thalami, tedaque fuisset; Huic uni forsan potui succumbere culpa.

Ving. Æn. 4. v. 15.

Were I not resolv'd against the yoke Of hapless marriage, never to be eurs'd With second love, so fatal was the first; To this one error I might yield again.

DRYDEN.

THE following account hath been transmitted to me by the love-casuist.

"MR. SPECTATOR,

- "Having, in some former papers, taken care of the two states of virginity and marriage, and being willing that all people should be served in their turn, I this day drew out my drawer of widows, where I met with several cases, to each whereof I have returned satisfactory answers by the post. The cases are as follow:
- "Q. Whether Amoret be bound by a promise of marriage to Philander made during her husband's life?
- "Q. Whether Sempronia, having faithfully given a promise to two several persons during the last sickness of her husband, is not thereby left at liberty to

choose which of them she pleases, or to reject them both for the sake of a new fover?

"Cleora asks me, whether she be obliged to continue single, according to a vow made to her husband at the time of his presenting her with a diamond necklace; she being informed by a very pretty young fellow of a good conscience, that such vows are in their nature sinful?

"Another inquires, whether she hath not the right of widowhood, to dispose of herself to a gentleman of great merit, who presses very hard; her husband being irrecoverably gone in a consumption?

"An unreasonable creature hath the confidence to ask whether it be proper for her to marry a man who is younger than her eldest son?

"A scrupulous well-spoken matron, who gives me a great many good words, only doubts, whether she is not obliged in conscience to shut up her two marriageable daughters, till such time as she hath comfortably disposed of herself?

"Sophronia, who seems by her phrase and spelling to be a person of condition, sets forth, that whereas she hath a great estate, and is but a woman, she desires to be informed, whether she would not do prudently to marry Camillus, a very idle tall young fellow, who hath no fortune of his own, and consequently hath nothing else to do but to manage hers?"

Before I speak of widows, I cannot but observe one thing, which I do not know how to account for; a widow is always more sought after than an old maid of the same age. It is common enough, among ordinary people, for a stale virgin to set up a shop in a place where she is not known; where the large thumb-ring, supposed to be given her by her husband, quickly recommends her to some wealthy neighbor, who takes a liking to the jolly widow, that would have overlooked the venerable spinster.

The truth of it is, if we look into this set of women, we find, according to the different characters or circumstances wherein they are left, that widows may be divided into those who raise love, and those who raise compassion.

But not to ramble from this subject, there are two things in which consists chiefly the glory of a widow; the love of her deceased husband, and the care of her children: to which may be added a third, arising out of the former, such a prudent conduct as may do honor to both.

A widow possessed of all these three qualities, makes not only a virtuous but a sublime character.

There is something so great and so generous in this state of life, when it is accompanied with all its virtues, that it is the subject of one of the finest among our modern tragedies in the person of Andromache; and hath met with an universal and deserved applause, when introduced upon our English stage by Mr. Philips.

The most memorable widew in history is Queen Artemisia, who not only erected the famous Mausoleum, but drank up the ashes of her dead lord; there, by enclosing them in a nobler monument than that which she had built, though deservedly esteemed one of the wonders of architecture.

This last lady seems to have had a better title to a second husband than any I have read of, since not one dust of her first was remaining. Our modern heroines might think a husband a very bitter draught,

and would have good reason to complain, if they might not accept of a second partner, till they had taken such a troublesome method of losing the memory of the first.

I shall add to these illustrious examples, out of ancient story, a remarkable instance of the delicacy of our ancestors in relation to the state of widowhood, as I find it recorded in Cowell's Interpreter. "At East and West Enborne, in the county of Berks, if a customary tenant die, the widow shall have what the law ealls her free-bench in all his copy-hold lands, dum sola et casta fuerit; that is, "while she lives single and chaste;" but if she commits inconsistency, she forfeits her estate: yet if she will come into the court riding backward upon a black ram, with his tail in her hand, and say the words following, the steward is bound, by the custom, to readmit her to her free-bench.

- " Here I am.
- Riding upon a black ram,
- Like a whore as I am;
- And for my Crincum Crancum
- ' Have lost my Bincum Bancum ;
- And for my tail's game
- ' Mave done this worldly shame;
- Therefore, I pray you, Mr. Steward, let me have my land again.

The like custom there is in the manor of Torre in Devonshire, and other parts of the West.

It is not impossible but I may in a little time present you with a register of Berkshire ladies, and other western dames, who rode publicly upon this occasion; and I hope the town will be entertained with a cavalcade of widows. (8)

No. 615. WEDNESDAY, NOVEMBER 8, 1714

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

——Qui deroum
Muneribus sapienter uti,
Duramque callet pauperiem pati,
Pejusque letho flagitium timet:
Non ille pro caris amicis
Aut patria timidus perire.

Hor. Od. 9. 1. 4. v. 47.

By the large bounty of indulgent Heav'n;
Who in a fix'd unalterable state
Smile at the doubtful tide of Fate,
And scorn alike her friendship and her hate:
Who poison less than falsehood fear,
Loth to purchase life so dear;
But kindly for their friend embrace cold death,
And seal their country's love with their departing breath.

STEPMEN.

Who spend their treasure freely, as 'twas giv'n

IT must be owned that fear is a very powerful passion, since it is esteemed one of the greatest virtues to subdue it. It being implanted in us for our preservation, it is no wonder that it sticks close to us as long as we have any thing we are willing to preserve. But as life, and all its enjoyments, would be scarce worth the keeping, if we were under a perpetual dread of losing them; it is the business of religion and philosophy to free us from all unnecessary anxieties, and direct our fear to its proper object.

If we consider the painfulness of this passion, and the violent effects it produces, we shall see how dangerous it is to give way to it upon slight occursions. Some have frightened themselves into madness, others have given up their fives to these apprehensions. The story of a man who grew grey in the space of one night's anxiety is very famous.

O! nox, quam longa es, que facis una senem!

A tedious night indeed, that makes a young man old-

These apprehensions, if they proceed from a consciousness of guilt, are the sad warnings of reason; and may excite our pity, but admit of no remedy. When the hand of the Almighty is visibly lifted against the impious, the heart of mortal man cannot withstand him. We have this passion sublimely represented in the punishment of the Egyptians, tormented with the plague of darkness, in the apocryphal book of Wisdom, ascribed to Solomon.

"For when unrighteous men thought to oppress the holy nation; they being shut up in their houses, the prisoners of darkness, and fettered with the bonds of a long night, lay there exiled from the eternal Providence. For while they supposed to lie hid in their secret sins, they were scattered under a dark weil of forgetfulness, being horribly astonished and troubled with strange apparitions.—For wickedness. condemned by her own witness, is very timorons: and being oppressed with conscience, always forecasteth grievous things. For fear is nothing else but a betraying of the succors which reason offereth.... For the whole world shineth with clear light, and none were hindered in their labor. Over them only was spread a heavy night, an image of that darkness which should afterwards receive them, but yet were they unto themselves more grievous than the dank-BOSS."

To fear, so justly grounded, no remedy can be proposed; but a man (who hath no great guit hanging upon his mind, who walks in the plain path of justice and integrity, and yet either by natural complexion, or confirmed prejudices, or neglect of serious reflection, suffers himself to be moved by this abject and unmanly passion) would do well to consider, that there is nothing which deserves his fear but that beneficent Being who is his friend, his protector, his fa-Were this one thought strongly fixed in the mind, what calamity would be dreadful? What load can infamy lay upon us when we are sure of the approbation of him who will repay the disgrace of a moment with the glory of eternity? What sharpness is there in pain and diseases, when they only hasten . us on to the pleasures that will never fade? What sting is in death, when we are assured that it is only the beginning of life? A man who lives so as not to fear to die, is inconsistent with himself, if he delivers himself up to any accidental anxiety.

The intrepidity of a just good man is so nobly set forth by Horace, that it cannot be too often repeated.

- 'The man resolv'd, and steady to his trust,
- 'Inflexible to ill, and obstinately just,
- May the rude rabble's insolence despise.
- Their senseless clamors and tumultuous eries:
- The tyrant's floreeness he beguiles,
- And the stern brow, and the harsh voices defies,
- 'And with superior greatness smiles.
 - Not the rough whirlwind that deforms
- Adria's black gulf, and vexes it with storms,
- The stubborn virtue of his soul can move;
- * Not the red arm of angry Jove,
- That flings the thunder from the sky,
- And gives it rage to roar, and strength to fly.

- 'Should the whole frame of nature round him break,
- 'In rain and confusion hurl'd.
- 'He, uncencern'd, would hear the mighty crack,
 - 'And stand secure amidst a falling world.'

The vanity of fear may be yet farther illustrated, if we reflect,

First, What we fear may not come to pass. No human scheme can be so accurately projected, but some little circumstance intervening may spoil it. He who directs the heart of man at his pleasure, and understands the thoughts long before, may, by ten thousand accidents, or an immediate change in the inclinations of men, disconcert the most subtle project, and turn it to the benefit of his own servants.

In the next place, we should consider, though the evil we imagine should come to pass, it may be much more supportable than it appeared to be. As there is no prosperous state of life without its calamities. so there is no adversity without its benefits. Ask the great and powerful, if they do not feel the pangs of envy and ambition? Inquire of the poor and needy, if they have not tasted the sweets of quiet and contentment? Even under the pains of body, the infidelity of friends, or the misconstructions put upon our laudable actions, our minds (when for some time accustomed to these pressures) are sensible of secret flowings of comfort, the present reward of a pious resignation. The evils of this life appear like rocks and precipices, rugged and barren at a distance, but at our nearer approach we find little fruitful spots and refreshing springs, mixed with the harshness and deformities of nature.

In the last place, we may comfort ourselves with this consideration; that as the thing feared may not

167

reach us, so we may not reach what we fear. Our lives may not extend to that dreadful point which we have in view. He who knows all our failings, and will not suffer us to be tempted beyond our strength, is often pleased in his tender severity to separate the soul from its body and miseries together.

If we look forward to him for help, we shall never be in danger of falling down those precipices which our imagination is apt to create. Like those who walk upon a line, if we keep our eye fixed upon one point, we may step forward securely; whereas an imprudent or cowardly glance on either side will infallibly destroy us.

No. 616. FRIDAY, NOVEMBER 5, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

Qui bellus homo est, Cotta, pusillus homo est.

MART. Epig. 10 L 1.

A pretty fellow is but half a man.

CICERO hath observed, that a jest is never uttered with a better grace than when it is accompanied with a serious countenance. When a pleasant thought plays in the features before it discovers itself in words, it raises too great an expectation, and loses the advantage of giving surprise. Wit and humor are no less poorly recommended by a levity of phrase, and that kind of language which may be distinguished by the name of Cant. Ridicule is never more strong than when it is concealed in gravity. True humor lies in the thought, and arises from the representation

of images in odd circumstances and uncommon lights. A pleasant thought strikes us by the force of its natural beauty: and the mirth of it is generally rather palled than heightened by that ridiculous phraseology which is so much in fashion among the pretenders to humor and pleasantry. This tribe of men are like our mountebanks; they make a man a wit, by putting him in a fantastic habit.

Our little hunlesque authors, who are the delight of ordinary readers, generally abound in these post phrases, which have in them more vivacity than wit

I lately saw an instance of this kind of writing, which gave me so lively an idea of it, that I could not forbear begging a copy of the letter from the gentleman who showed it to me. It is written by a country wit, upon the occasion of the rejoicings on the day of the king's coronation.

Past two o'clock, and

"DEAR JACK,

a frosty morning.

"I have just left the right worshipful and his myrmidons about a sneaker of five gallons. The whole magistracy was pretty well disguised before I gave them the slip. Our friend the alderman was halfseas over before the bonfire was out. We had with us the attorney, and two or three other bright fellows. The doctor plays least in sight.

"At nine o'clock in the evening we set fire to the whore of Babylon. The devil acted his part to a miracle. He has made his fortune by it. We equipped the young dog with a tester apiece. Honest old Brown of England was very drunk, and showed his loyalty to the tune of an hundred rockets. The mob drank the king's health on their marrow-bones in

Mother Day's double. They whipped us half-a-dozen hogsheads.—Poor Tom Tyler had like to have been demolished with the end of a sky-rocket that fell upon the bridge of his nose as he was drinking the king's health, and spoiled his tip. The mob were very loyal till about midnight, when they grew a little mutinous for more liquor. They had like to have dumbfounded the justice; but his clerk came in to his assistance, and took them all down in black and white.

"When I had been huzza'd out of my seven senses, I made a visit to the women, who were guzz'ling very comfortably. Mrs. Mayoress clipped the king's English. Clack was the word.

"I forgot to tell thee that every one of the posse had his hat cocked with a distich: the senators sent us down a cargo of ribband and metre for the occasion.

"Sir Richard, (a) to show his zeal for the Protestant religion, is at the expense of a tar-barrel and a ball. I peeped into the knight's great hall, and saw a very pretty bevy of spinsters. My dear relict was amongst them, and ambied in a country dance as notably as the best of them.

"May all his majesty's liege subjects love him as well as his good people of this his ancient borough. Adien."

No. 617. MONDAY, NOVEMBER 8, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN. (a)

Torva Mimalloneis implerunt cornua bombis, Et raptum vitulo caput ablatura superbo Bassaris, et lyncem Menas flexura corymbis, Evian ingeminat; reparabilis adsenat echo-

PERS. Sat. 1. v. 104.

Their crooked horns the mimallonian crew
With blasts inspir'd; and Bassaris, who slew
The scornful calf, with sword advanc'd on high,
Made from his neck his haughty head to fly.
And Manas, when, with ivy-bridles bound,
She led the spotted lynx, then Evion rung around,
Evion from woods and floods repairing echoes sound.

DRYDEN.

THERE are two extremes in the style of humor; one of which consists in the use of that little pert phraseology which I took notice of in my last paper; the other in the affection of strained and pompous expressions, fetched from the learned languages. The first savors too much of the town; the other of the college.

As nothing illustrates better than example, I shall here present my reader with a letter of pedantic humor which was written by a young gentleman of the university to his friend, on the same occasion, and from the same place, as the lively epistle published in my last Spectator.

" DEAR CHUM, (b)

"It is now the third watch of the night, the greatest part of which I have spent round a capacious bowl of china, filled with the choicest products of both the Indies. I was placed at a quadrangular table, diametrically opposite to the mace-bearer. The visage of that venerable herald was, according to custom, most gloriously illuminated on this jeyful occasion. The mayor and addermen, those pillars of our constitution, began to totter; and if any one at the board could have so far articulated as to have demanded intelligibly a reinforcement of liquor, the whole assembly had been by this time extended under the table.

"The celebration of this night's solemnity was opened by the obstreperous joy of drummers, who, with their parchment thunder, gave a signalfor the appearance of the mob under their several classes and denominations. They were quickly joined by the melodious clank of marrow-bone and cleaver, whilst a chorus of bells filled up the concert. A pyramid of stack-faggots cheared the hearts of the populace with the promise of a blaze: the guns had no sooner uttered the prologue, but the heavens were brightened with artificial meteors and stars of our own making: and all the high-street lighted up from one end to another with a galaxy of candles. We collected a largess for the multitude, who tippled eleemosynary till they grew exceeding vociferous. There was a paste-board pontiff, with a little swarthy demon at his elbow, who, by his diabolical whispers and insinuations, tempted his holiness into the fire, and then left him to shift for himself. The mobile were very sarcastic with their clubs, and gave the old gentleman

several thumps upon his triple head-piece. Tom Tyler's phiz is something damaged by the fall of a rocket, which hath almost spoiled the gnomon of his countenance. The mirth of the commons grew so very outrageous, that it found work for our friend of the quorum, who, by the help of his amanuensis, took down all their names and their crimes, with a design to produce his manuscript at the next quarter-sessions, &c. &c. &c."

I shall subjoin to the forgoing piece of a letter the following copy of verses translated from an Italian poet, who was the Cleveland of his age, and had multitudes of admirers. The subject is an accident that happened under the reign of Pope Leo, when a firework, that had been prepared upon the castle of St. Angelo, began to play before its time, being kindled by a flash of lightning. The author has written his poem in the same kind of style as that I have already exemplified in prose. Every line in it is a riddle, and the reader must be forced to consider it twice or thrice before he will know that the Cynic's tenement is a tub, and Bacchus's cast-coat a hogshead, &c.

- "Twas night, and heav'n, a Cyclops all the day,
- An Argus now did countless eyes display;
- In every window Rome her joy declares,
- All bright, and studded with terrestrial stars.
- A blazing chain of lights her roofs entwines,
- 'And round her neck the mingled lustre shines :-
- 'The Cynic's rolling tenement conspires
- With Bacchus his cast-coat, to feed the fires,
 The pile, still big with undiscover'd shows,
- The Tuscan pile did last its freight disclose,
- Where the proud top of Rome's new Ætna rise,
- 'Whence giants sally, and invade the skies.

- Whilst now the multitude expect the time,
- And their tir'd eyes the lofty mountain climb,
- ' A thousand iron mouths their voices try,
- And thunder out a dreadful harmony;
- ' In treble notes the small artill'ry plays,
- 'The deep-mouth'd cannon bellows in the bass;
- ' The lab'ring pile now heaves, and having giv'n
- ' Proofs of its travail, sighs in flames to heav'n.
 - '. The clouds envelop'd heav'n from human sight,
- ' Quench'd ev'ry star, and put out ev'ry light;
- 'Now real thunder grumbles in the skies,
- And in disdainful murmurs Rome defies:
- ' Nor doth its answer'd challenge Rome decline;
- ' But whilst both parties in full concert join,
- 'While heav'n and earth in rival peals resound.
- 'The doubtful cracks the hearer's sense confound:
- ' Whether the claps of thunderbolts they hear,
- Or else the burst of cannon wounds their ear;
- ' Whether clouds rag'd by struggling metals rent,
- Or struggling clouds in Roman metals pent.
- But O, my muse, the whole adventure tell,
- ' As ev'ry accident in order fell.
 - ' Tall groves of trees the Hadrian tow'r surround,
- Fictitious trees with paper garlands crown'd;
- These know no spring, but when their bodies sprout.
- 'In fire, and shoot their gilded blossoms out;
- ' When blazing leaves appear above their head,
- And into branching flames their bodies spread,
- Whilst real thunder splits the firmament,
- And heav'n's whole roof in one vast cleft is rent.
- 'The three-fork'd tongue amidst the rupture lolls,
- 'Then drops, and on the airy turret falls.
- ' The trees now kindle, and the garland burns,
- A thousand thunderbolts for one returns:
- ' Brigades of burning archers upward fly,
- Bright spears and shining spearsmen mount on high,
- Flash in the clouds, and glitter in the sky.
- A seven-fold shield of spheres doth heaven defend,
- And back again the blunted weapons send;

- 'Unwillingly they fall, and dropping down,
- ' Pour out their souls, their sulph'rous souls, and groan.
- With joy, great Sir, we view'd this posspous show,
- While heav'n, that sat Spectator still 'till now,
- 'Itself turn'd actor, proud to pleasure you ;-
- 'And so 'tis fit, when Leo's fires appear.
- 'That heav'n itself should turn an engineer;
- 'That heav'n itself should all its wonder show, .
- 'And orbs above consent with orbs below.'

No. 618. WEDNESDAY, NOVEMBER 10, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN:

Dixeris esse satis: neque siquis scribat, uti nos.
Sermoni propriora, putes kunc esse poetam.

Hor. Sat. 4. 1. 1. v. 40.

'Tis not enough the measur'd feet to close, Nor will you give a poet's name to those Whose humble verse, like mine, approaches prose.

"MR. SPECTATOR,

Wou having, in your two last Spectators, given the town a couple of remarkable letters, in very different styles, I take this opportunity to offer to you some remarks upon the epistolary way of writing in verse. This is a species of poetry by itself, and has not so much as been hinted at in any of the arts of poetry that have ever fallen into my hands; neither has it at any age, or in any nation, been so much cultivated as the other several kinds of poetry. A man of genius may, if he pleases, write letters in verse upon all manner of subjects that are capable of being

embellished with wit and language, and may render them new and agreeable by giving the proper turn to them. But in speaking at present of epistolary poetry, I would be understood to mean only such writings in this kind as have been in use among the ancients, and have been copied from them by some moderns. These may be reduced into two classes in the one I shall range love-letters, letters of friend-ship, and letters upon mournful occasions: in the other, I shall place such epistles in verse as may properly be called familiar, critical, and moral; to which may be added, letters of mirth and humor. Ovid for the first, and Horace for the latter, are the best originals we have left.

"He that is ambitious of succeeding in the Ovidian way, should first examine his heart well, and feel, whether his passions (especially those of the gentlerkind) play easy; since it is not his wit, but the delicacy and tenderness of his sentiments, that will affect his readers. His versification likewise should be soft, and all his numbers flowing and querulous.

"The qualifications requisite for writing epistles after the model given us by Horace, are of a quite different nature. He that would excel in this kind must have a good fund of strong masculine sense: to this there must be joined a thorough knowledge of mankind, together with an insight into the business, and the prevailing humors of the age. Our author must have his mind well seasoned with the finest precepts of morality, and be filled with nice reflections upon the bright and the dark sides of human life: he must be a master of refined raillery, and understand the delicacies, as well as the absurdities of conversation; he must have a lively turn of wit, with

an easy and concise manner of expression: every thing he says must be in a free and disengaged man-He must be guilty of nothing that betrays the air of a recluse, but appear a man of the world throughout. His illustrations, his comparisons, and the greatest part of his images, must be drawn from Strokes of satire and criticism, as common life. well as panegyric, judiciously thrown in, and as it were by the by, give a wonderful life and ornament to compositions of this kind. But let our poet, while he writes epistles, though never so familiar, still remember, that he writes in verse, and must for that reason have a more than ordinary care not to fall into prose and a vulgar diction, excepting where the nature and humor of the thing does necessarily require In this point Horace hath been thought by some critics to be sometimes careless, as well as too negligent, of his versification: of which he seems to have been sensible himself.

"All I have to add is, that both these manners of writing may be made as entertaining, in their way, as any other species of poetry, if undertaken by persons duly qualified: and the latter sort may be managed so as to become in a peculiar manner instructive.

"I am, &c."

I shall add an observation or two to the remarks of my ingenious correspondent; and, in the first place, take notice that subjects of the most sublime nature are often treated in the epistolary way with advantage, as in the famous epistle of Horace to Augustus. The poet surprises us with his pomp, and seems rather betrayed into his subject than to have aimed at it by design. He appears, like the visit of a king in-

eognito, with a mixture of familiarity and grandeurs. In works of this kind, when the dignity of the subject hurries the poet into descriptions and sentiments, seemingly unpremeditated, by a sort of inspiration, it is usual for him to recollect himself, and fall back gracefully into the natural style of a letter.

I might here mention an epistolary poem, just published by Mr. Eusden, on the king's accession to the throne; wherein, amongst many other noble and beautiful strokes of poetry, his reader may see this rule very happily observed.*

* Supposed by Addison.

No. 619. FRIDAY, NOVEMBER 12, 17142

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

Exerce imperia, et ramos compesce fluentes,
VIRG. Georg. 2. v. 369.

Exert a rigorous sway, And lop the too luxuriant boughs away.

HAVE often thought, that if the several letters, which are written to me under the character of Spectator, and which I have not made use of, were published in a volume, they would not be an unentertaining collection. The variety of the subjects, styles, sentiments, and informations, which are transmitted to me, would lead a very curious, or very idle reader, insensibly along, through a great many pages. I know some authors who would pick up a secret history out of such materials, and made a bookseller and

alderman by the copy (a.) I shall therefore carefully preserve the original papers in a room set apart for that purpose, to the end that they may be of service to posterity; but shall at present content myself with owning the receipt of several letters, lately come to my hands, the authors whereof are impatient for an answer.

Clarissa, whose letter is dated from Cornhill, desires to be eased in some scruples relating to the skill of astrologers—Referred to the dumb man for an answer.

J. C. who proposes a love-case, as he calls it, to the love-casuist, is hereby desired to speak of it to the minister of the parish; it being a case of conscience.

The poor young lady, whose letter is dated October 26th, who complains of a harsh guardian, and an unkind brother, can only have my good wishes, unless she pleases to be more particular.

The petition of a certain gentleman, whose name I have forgot, famous for renewing the curls of decayed periwigs, is referred to the censor of small wares.

The remonstrance of T. C. against the profanation of the Sabbath by barbers, shoe-cleaners, &c. had better be offered to the society of reformers.

A learned and laborious treatise upon the art of fencing, returned to the author.

To the gentleman of Oxford, who desires me to insert a copy of Latin verses which were denied a place in the university-books. Answer, Nonumque prematur in annum.

To my learned correspondent who writes against masters gowns and poke-sleeves, with a word in defence of large scarves. Answer, I resolve not to raise animosities amongst the clergy.

To the lady who writes with rage against one of her own sex, upon the account of party-warmth. Answer, is not the lady she writes against reckoned handsome?

I desire Tom Truelove (who sends me a sonner upon his mistress, with a desire to print it immediately) to consider that it is long since I was in love.

I shall answer a very profound letter from my old friend the upholsterer, who is still inquisitive whether the king of Sweden be living or dead, by whispering him in the ear, That I believe he is alive.

Let Mr. Dapperwit consider, What is that long story of the cuckoldom to me?

At the earnest desire of Monimia's lover, who declares himself very penitent, he is recorded in my paper by the name of The faithful Castalio.

The petition of Charles Cocksure, which the petitioner styles very reasonable.—Rejected.

The memorial of Philander, which he desires may be despatched out of hand——Postponed.

I desire S. R. not to repeat the expression under the sun so often in his next letter.

The letter of P. S. who desires either to have it printed entire, or committed to the flames—Not to be printed entire.

No. 620. MONDAY, NOVEMBER 15, 1714.

BY MR. J. TICKELL.

Hit vir, hic est, tibi quem promitti sæpius audis.

VIRG. Æn. 6. v. 791

Behold the prince oft promised you before!

HAVING lately presented my reader with a copy of verses full of the false sublime, I shall here communicate to him an excellent specimen of the true: though it hath not yet been published, the judicious reader will readily discern it to be the work of a master: and if he hath read that noble poem on The Prospect of peace,* he will not be at a loss to guess at the author.

THE ROYAL PROGRESS.

- When Brunswick first appear'd, each honest heart.
- ' Intent on verse, disdain'd the rules of art;
- "For him the songsters, in unmeasur'd odes,
 - Debas'd Alcides, and dethron'd the gods,
 - In golden chains the kings of India led,
 - Or rent the turban from the Sultan's head.
- · One, in old fables, and the Pagan strain,
 - With Nymphs and Tritons, wasts him o'er the main;
 - Another draws fierce Lucifer in arms.
- And fills the infernal region with alarms;
- A third awakes some Druid to foretell
- * Each future triumph from his dreary cell.
- Exploded fancies! that in vain deceive,
- While the mind nauseates what she can't believe.
- "My muse th' expected hero shall pursue

* By Mr. Tickell, No. 523.

Digitized by Google

- From chime to clime, and keep him still in view:
- His shiring march describe in faithful lays. Content to paint him, nor presume to praise;
- Their charms, if charms they have, the truth supplies.
- And from the theme unlabor'd beauties rise.
 - By longing nations for the throne design'd.
- And call'd to guard the rights of human kind;
- With secret grief his god-like soul repines.
- And Britain's crown with joyless lustre shines.
- While prayers and tears his destin'd progress stay,
- And crowds of mourners choke their sov'reign's way.
- Not so he march'd, when hostile squadrons stood
- In scenes of death, and fir'd his generous blood:
- When his hot courser paw'd the Hungarian plain,
- And adverse legions stood the shock in vain.
- His frontiers past, the Belgian bounds he views,
- And cross the level fields his march pursues.
- ' Here pleas'd the land of freedom to survey,
- He greatly scorns the thirst of boundless sway:
- O'er the thin soil, with silent joy he spies
- Transplanted woods and borrow'd verdure rise;
- Where ev'ry meadow, won with toil and blood
- From haughty tyrants, and the raging flood.
- With fruits and flow'rs the careful hind supplies.
- And clothes the marshes in a rich disguise.
- Such wealth for frugal harfds doth Heav'n decree,
- ' And such thy gifts, celestial Liberty!
 - Through stately towns, and many a fertile plain,
- The pomp advances to the neighboring main,
- Whole nations crowd around with joyful cries,
- And view the Hero with insatiate eyes.
 - 'In Haga's tow'rs he waits, till eastern gales
- Propitious rise to swell the British sails.
- Hither the fame of England's monarch brings
- The vows and friendships of the neighb'ring kings;
- ' Mature in wisdom, his extensive mind
- Takes in the blended intrests of mankind:
- The world's great patriot. Calm thy anxious breast,
- Secure in him, O Europe, take thy rest;

- ' Henceforth thy kingdoms shall remain confin'd
- By rocks or streams, the mounds which Heav'n design'd;
- 'The Alps their new made monarchs shall restrain,
- ' Nor shall thy hills, Pyrene, rise in vain.
 - 'But see! to Britain's isle the squadrons stand,
- 'And leave the sinking towr's and lessening land,
- 'The royal bark bounds o'er the floating plain,
- ' Breaks through the billows, and divides the main;
- 'O'er the vast deep, great monarch, dart thine eyes,
- ' A wat'ry prospect bounded by the skies:
- 'Ten thousand vessels, from ten thousand shores,
- 'Bring gums and gold, and either India's stores:
- Behold the tributes hast'ning to thy throne,
- And see the wide horizon all thy own.
 - 'Still it is thine; though now the chearful crew
- ' Hail Albion's cliffs, just whit'ning to the view.
- Before the wind with swelling sails they ride,
- 'Till Thames receives them in his opening tide.
- The monarch hears the thundering peals around,
- 'From trembling woods and echoing hills rebound;
- 'Nor misses yet, amid the deafening train,
- 'The roarings of the hoarse resounding main.
 - 'As in the flood he sails, from either side
- ' He views his kingdom in its rural pride;
- A various scene the wide spread landscape yields
- O'er rich enclosures and luxuriant fields:
- A lowing herd each fertile pasture fills.
- 'And distant flocks stray o'er a thousand hills.
- Fair Greenwich hid in woods with new delight,
- (Shade above shade) now rises to the sight:
- 'His woods ordain'd to visit ev'ry shore,
- 'And guard the island which they grac'd before.
 - 'The sun now rolling down the western way.
- ' A blaze of fire renews the fading day;
- 'Unnumber'd barks the regal barge unfold,
- Brightening the twilight with its beamy gold;
 - Less thick the finny shoals, a countless fry,
 - ' Before the whale or kingly dolphin fly.

- In one vast shout he seeks the crowded strand,
- ' And in a peal of thunder gains the land.
 - 'Welcome, great stranger, to our longing eyes,
- 'O! king desir'd, adopted Albion cries.
- ' For thee the east breath'd out a prosp'rous breeze,
- ' Bright were the suns, and gently swell'd the seas.
- 'Thy presence did each doubtful heart compose,
- And factions wonder'd that they once were foes;
- 'That joyful day they lost each hostile name,
- "The same their aspect, and their voice the same.
 - ' So two fair twins, whose features were design'd
- ' At one soft moment in the mother's mind,
- ' Show each the other with reflected grace,
- ' And the same beauties bloom in either face;
- 'The puzzled strangers which is which inquire;
- ' Delusion grateful to the smiling sire.
 - From that fair* hill, where hoary sages boast
- 'To name the stars, and count the heav'nly host,
- By the next dawn doth great Augusta rise,
- 'Proud town! the noblest scene beneath the skies.
- O'er Thames her thousand spires their lustre shed,
- 'And a vast navy hides his ample bed,
- 'A floating forest. From the distant strand
- A line of golden cars strikes o'er the land:
- 'Britannia's peers in pomp and rich array,
- ' Before their king, triumphant lead the way.
- ' Far as the eye can reach, the gaudy train,
- 'A bright procession shines along the plain.
 'So haply through the heav'ns wide pathless ways
- ' A comet draws a long extended blaze;
- ' From east to west burns through th' ethereal frame,
- And half heav'ns convex glitters with the flame.
 - 'Now to the regal towers securely brought,
- ' He plans Britannia's glories in his thought;
- 'Resumes the delegated power he gave,
- Rewards the faithful, and restores the brave.
- Whom shall the muse from out the shining throng
 - * Flamstead house.

- 'Select, to heighten and adorn her song?
- 'Thee, Halifax. To thy capacious mind,
- 'O man approv'd, is Britain's wealth consign'd.
- 'Her coin (while Nassau fought) debas'd and rude,
- 'By thee in beauty and in truth renew'd.
- An arduous work! again thy charge we see,
- ' And thy own care once more returns to thee.
- 'O! form'd in ev'ry scene to awe and please,
- 'Mix wit with pomp, and dignity with ease:
- 'Though call'd to shine aloft, thou wilt not scorn
- 5 To smile on arts thyself did once adorn:
- ' For this thy name succeeding times shall praise,
- 'And envy less thy garter than thy bays.
 - 'The Muse, if fir'd with thy enlivening beams,
- ' Perhaps shall aim at more exalted themes.
- Record our monarch in a nobler strain.
- 'And sing the op'ning wonders of his reign:
- ' Bright Carolina's heav'nly beauties trace.
- Her valiant comfort, and her blooming race.
- A train of kings their fruitful love supplies,
- 'A glorious scene to Albion's ravish'd eyes;
- 'Who sees by Brunswick's hand her sceptre sway'd,
- 'And through his line from age to age convey'd.'

No. 621. WEDNESDAY, NOVEMBER 17, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

---Postquam se lumine puro Implevit, stellasque vagas miratur et astra Fixa polls, vidit quanta sub nocte jaceret Nostra dies. risitani sui ludibria----

LUCAN. 1. 9. v. 11.

New to the blest abode, with wonder fill'd, The sun and moving planets he beheld; Then looking down on the sun's feeble ray, Survey'd her dusky, faint, imperfect day, And under what a cloud of night we lay.

ل پRow

THE following letter having in it some observations out of the common road, I shall make it the entertainment of this day.

"MR. SPECTATOR,

"The common topics against the pride of man, which are labored by florid and declamatory writers, are taken from the baseness of his original, the imperfections of his nature, or the short duration of those goods in which he makes his boast. Though it be true that we can have nothing in us that ought to raise our vanity, yet a consciousness of our own merit may be sometimes laudable. The folly therefore lies here: we are apt to pride curselves in worthless, or perhaps shameful things; and, on the other hand, count that disgraceful which is our truest glory.

"Hence it is that the lovers of praise take wrong measures to attain it. Would a vain man consult his own heart, he would find, that if others knew his weaknesses as well as he himself doth, he could not have the impudence to expect the public esteem. Pride therefore flows from want of reflection, and ignorance of ourselves. Knowledge and humility comes upon us together

"The proper way to make an estimate of ourselves, is to consider seriously what it is we value or despise in others. A man who boasts of the goods of fortune, a gay dress, or a new title, is generally the mark of ridicule. We ought therefore not to admire in ourselves what we are so ready to laugh at in other men-

"Much less can we with reason pride ourselves in those things which at some time of our life we shall certainly despise. And yet, if we will give ourselves the trouble of looking backward and forward on the several changes which we have already undergone, and hereafter must try, we shall find that the greater degrees of our knowledge and wisdom serve only to show us our own imperfections.

"As we rise from childhood to youth, we look with contempt on the toys and trifles which our hearts have hitherto been set upon. When we advance to manhood, we are held wise in proportion to our shame and regret for the rashness and extravagance of youth. Old age fills us with mortifying reflections upon a life mispent in the pursuit of anxious wealth or uncertain honor. Agreeable to this gradation of thought in this life, it may be reasonably supposed, that, in a future state, the wisdom, the experience, and the maxims of old age, will be looked upon by a separate spirit in much the same light as an ancient

man now sees the little follies and toyings of infants. The pomps, the honors, the policies, and arts of more tal men, will be thought as trifling as hobby-horses, mock-battles, or any other sports that now employ all the cunning, and strength, and ambition, of rational beings from four years old to nine or ten.

"If the notion of a gradual rise in beings, from the meanest to the most high, be not a vain imagination, it is not improbable that an angel looks down upon a man, as a man doth upon a creature which approaches the nearest to the rational nature. By the same rule (if I may indulge my fancy in this particular) a superior brute looks with a kind of pride on one of an inferior species. If they could reflect, we might imagine from the gestures of some of them, that they think themselves the sovereigns of the world, and that all things were made for them. Such a thought would not be more absurd in brute creatures, than one which men are apt to entertain, namely, that all the stars in the firmament were created only to please their eyes, and amuse their imaginations. den, in his fable of the Cock and the Fox, makes a speech for his hero the cock, which is a pretty instance for this purpose.

"What I would observe from the whole is this, That we ought to value ourselves upon those things only which superior beings think valuable, since that

[&]quot;Then turning, said to Partlet, see, my dear,

[&]quot;How lavish nature hath adorn'd the year;

[&]quot;How the pale primrose and the violet spring,

[&]quot;And birds essay their throats, disus'd to sing :

[&]quot;All these are ours; and I with pleasure see

[&]quot;Man strutting on two legs, and aping me."

is the only way for us not to sink in our own esteem;

No. 622. FRIDAY, NOVEMBER 19, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

-Fallentes semita vita.

Hon. Ep. 18. l. 1. v. 103.

A safe private quiet, which betrays Itself to ease, and cheats away the days.

Pooly.

"MR. SPECTATOR,

"IN a former speculation, you have observed that true greatness doth not consist in that pomp and noise wherein the generality of mankind are apt to place it. You have there taken notice, that virtue in obscurity often appears more illustrious in the eye of superior beings, than all that passes for grandeur and magnificence among men.

"When we look back upon the history of those who have borne the parts of kings, statesmen, or commanders, they appear to us stripped of those outside ornaments that dazzled their contemporaries; and we regard their persons as great or little in proportion to the eminence of their virtues or vices. The wise sayings, generous sentiments, or disinterested conduct of a philosopher, under mean circumstances of life, set him higher in our esteem than the mighty potentates of the earth, when we view them both through the long prospect of many ages. Were the memoirs of an obscure man, who lived up to the dignity of his nature, and according to the rules of virtue, to be

laid before us, we should find nothing in such a character which might not set him on a level with men of the highest stations. The following extract out of the private papers of and honest country gentleman will set this matter in a clear light. Your reader will perhaps conceive a greater idea of him from these actions done in secret, and without a witness, than of those which have drawn upon them the admiration of multitudes."

MEMOIRS.

In my 22d year I found a violent affection for my cousin Charles's wife growing upon me, wherein I was in danger of succeeding, if I had not upon that account begun my travels into foreign countries.

A little after my return into England, at a private meeting with uncle Francis, I refused the offer of his estate, and prevailed upon him not to disinherit his son Ned.

Mem. Never to tell this to Ned, lest he should think hardly of his deceased father; though he continues to speak ill of me for this very reason.

Prevented a scandalous law-suit betwixt my nephew Harry and his mother, by allowing her, underhand, out of my own pocket, so much money yearly as the dispute was about.

Procured a benefice for a young divine, who is sister's son to the good man who was my tutor, and hath been dead twenty years.

Gave ten pounds to poor Mrs. ——, my friend H—'s widow.

Mem. To retrench one dish at my table till I have fetched it up again.

Mem. To repair my house and finish my gardens, in order to employ poor people after harvest-time,

Ordered John to let out Goodman D—'s sheep that were pounded, by night; but not to let his fellow-servants know it.

Prevailed upon M. T. Esq. not to take the law of the farmer's son for shooting a partridge, and to give him his gun again.

Paid the apothecary for curing an old woman that confessed herself a witch.

Gave away my favorite dog for biting a beggar.

Made the minister of the parish and a whig justice of one mind, by putting them to explain their notions to one another.

Mem. To turn off Peter for shooting a doe while she was eating acorns out of his hand.

When my neighbor John, who hath often injured me, comes to make his requests to morrow:

Mem. I have forgiven him.

Laid up my chariot, and sold my horses, to relieve the poor in a scarcity of corn.

In the same year remitted to my tenants a fifth part of their rents.

As I was airing to-day, I fell into a thought that warmed my heart, and shall, I hope, be the better for it as long as I live.

Mem. To charge my son, in private, to erect no monument for me; but not to put this in my last will.

No. 623. MONDAY, NOVEMBER 22, 1714.

Sed mihi vel tellus optem prius ima dehiseat, Vel pater omnipotens adigat me fulmine ad umbras, Pallentes umbras Erebi noctemque profundam, Ante, pudor, quam te violem, aut tua jura resolvam. Ille meos, primos qui me sibi junxit, amores Abitulit: ille habeat secum, servetque sepulchro.

Virg. Æn. 3. v. 24.

But first let yawning earth a passage rend.

And let me through the dark abyss descend:

First let avenging Jove, with flames from high,

Drive down this body to the nether sky,

Condemn'd with ghosts in endless night to lie;

Before I break the plighted faith I gave:

No; he who had my vows shall ever have;

From whom I lov'd on earth, I worship in the grave.

DRYDEN.

I AM obliged to my friend, the love-casuist, for the following curious piece of antiquity, which I shall communicate to the public in his own words.

"MR. SPECTATOR,

"You may remember that I lately transmitted to you an account of an ancient custom, in the manors of East and West Enborne, in the county of Berks, and elsewhere, (No. 614.) If a customary tenant die, the widow shall have what the law calls her freebench, in all his copy-hold lands, dum sola et casta fuerit; that is, while she lives single and chaste;" but if she commits incontinency, she forfeits her estate: yet if she will come into the court riding backward upon a black ram, with his tail in her hand, and

say the words following, the steward is bound by the custom to readmit her to ber free-bench.

- ' Here I am,
- Riding upon a black ram,
- 'Like a whore as I am;
- ' And for my Crincum Crancum
- 'Have lost my Bincum Bancum :
- 'And for my tail's game
- 'Have done this worldly shame;
- 'Therefore, I pray you, Mr. Steward, let me have 'my land again.'

" After having informed you, that my lord Coke observes, that this is the most frail and slippery tenure of any in England, I shall tell you, since the writing of that letter, I have, according to my promise, been at great pains in searching out the records of the Black Ram; and have at last met with the proceedings of the court-baron, held in that behalf for the space of a whole day. The record saith, that a strict inquisition having been made into the rights of the tenants to their several estates by a crafty old steward, he found that many of the lands of the manor were, by default of the several widows, forfeited to the lord, and accordingly would have entered on the premises: upon which the good women demanded the benefit of the ram. The steward, after having perused their several pleas, adjourned the court to Barnaby-bright, that they might have day enough before them.

"The court being set, and filled with a great concourse of people, who came from all parts to see the solemnity, the first who entered was the widow Frontly, who had made her appearance in the last year's cavalcade. The register observes, that finding it an easy pad-ram, and forseeing she might have further occasion for it, she purchased it of the steward.

"Mrs. Sarah Dainty, relict of Mr. John Dainty, (who was the greatest prude in the parish,) came next in the procession. She at first made some difficulty of taking the tail in her hand; and was observed, in pronouncing the form of penance, to soften the two most emphatical words into Clincum Clancum: but the steward took care to make her speak plain English before he would let her have her land again.

"The third widow that was brought to this worldly shame, being mounted upon a vicious ram, had the misfortune to be thrown by him; upon which she hoped to be excused from going through the rest of the ceremony: but the steward being well versed in the law, observed very wisely upon this occasion, that the breaking of the rope does not hinder the execution of the criminal.

"The fourth lady upon record was the widow Ogle, a famous coquette, who had kept half a score young fellows off and on for the space of two years; but having been more kind to her carter John, she was introduced with the huzzas of all her lovers about her.

"Mrs. Sable, appearing in her weeds, which were very new and fresh, and of the same color with her whimsical palfry, made a very decent figure in the solemnity.

"Another, who had been summoned to make her appearance, was excused by the steward, as well knowing in his heart, that the good 'squire himself had qualified her for the ram.

"Mrs. Quick, having nothing to object against the indictment, pleaded her belly. But it was remembered that she made the same excuse the year before.

Vol. X.

Upon which the steward observed, that she might so contrive it, as never to do the service of the manor.

"The widow Fidgit, being cited into court, insisted that she had done no more since the death of her husband than what she used to do in his lifetime; and withal desired Mr. Steward to consider his own wife's case, if he should chance to die before her.

"The next in order was a dowager of a very corpulent make, who would have been excused as not finding any ram that was able to carry her; upon which the steward commuted her punishment, and ordered her to make her entry upon a black ox.

"The widow Maskwell, a woman who had long lived with a most unblemished character, having turned off her old chambermaid in a pet, was by that revengeful creature brought in upon the black ram nine times the same day.

"Several widows of the neighborhood being brought upon their trial, they shewed that they did not hold of the manor, and were discharged accordingly.

- "A pretty young creature who closed the procession came ambling in, with so bewitching an air, that the steward was observed to cast a sheep's eye upon her, and married her within a month after the death of his wife.
- "N. B. Mrs. Touchwood appeared, according to summons, but had nothing laid to her charge; having lived irreproachably since the decease of her husband, who left her a widow in the sixty-ninth year of her age.

"I am, sir, &c."

See Note on No. 614.

No. 624. WEDNESDAY, NOVEMBER 24, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

Audire, atque togam jubeo componere, quisquis
Ambitione mala, aut argenti pallet amore,

Quiequie luxuria. Hon. Sat. 3. 1. 2. v. 77.

Sit still, and hear those whom proud thoughts do swell,
Those that look pale by loving coin too well;
Whom luxury corrupts.

CREECH.

MANKIND is divided into two parts, the busy and The busy world may be divided into the virtuous and the vicious. The vicious again into the covetous, the ambitious, and the sensual. The idle part of mankind are in a tate inferior to any one of these. All the other are engaged in the pursuit of happiness, though often misplaced, and are therefore more likely to be attentive to such means as shall be proposed to them for that end. The idle, who are neither wise for this world nor the next, are emphatically called by Dr. Tillotson, fools at large. They propose to themselves no end, but run adrift with every wind. Advice therefore would be but thrown away upon them, since they would scarce take pains to read it. I shall not fatigue any of this worthless tribe with a long harangue, but will leave them with this short saying of Plato, that labor is preferable to idleness, as brightness to rust.

The pursuits of the active part of mankind are eighter in the paths of religion and virtue; or, on the other hand, in the roads to wealth, honors, or pleasure. I shall therefore compare the pursuits of avarice, ambition, and sensual delight, with their oppo-

site virtues; and shall consider which of these principles engages men in a course of the greatest labor, suffering, and assiduity. Most men, in their cool reasonings, are willing to allow, that a course of virtue will, in the end, be rewarded the most amply; but represent the way to it as rugged and narrow. If therefore it can be made to appear, that men struggle through as many troubles to be miserable, as they do to be happy, my readers may perhaps be persuaded to be good, when they find they shall lose nothing by it.

First, for avarice. The miser is more industrious than the saint: the pains of getting, the fears of losing, and the inability of enjoying his wealth, have been the mark of satire in all ages. Were his repentance upon his neglect of a good bargain, his sorrow for being over-reached, his hope of improving a sum, and his fear of falling into want, directed to their proper objects; they would make so many different christian graces and virtues. He may apply to himself a great part of St. Paul's catalogue of In journeying often; in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils among false brethren. In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often .- At how much less expense might he lay up to himself treasures in heaven? Or, if I may, in this place, be allowed to add the saying of a great philosopher, he may provide such possessions as fear neither arms, nor men, nor Jove himself.

In the second place, If we look upon the toils of ambition in the same light as we have considered those of avarice, we shall readily own that far less trouble is requisite to gain lasting glory, than the power and reputation of a few years; or, in other words, we may with more ease deserve honor than obtain it. The ambitious man should remember Cardinal Woolsey's complaint. "Had I served God with the same application wherewith I served my king, he would not have forsaken me in my old age." The cardinal here softens his ambition by the specious pretence of serving his king; whereas his words, in the proper construction, imply, that if instead of being aeted by ambition, he had been acted by religion, he should now have felt the comforts of it, when the whole world turned its back upon him.

Thirdly, Let us compare the pains of the sensual with those of the virtuous, and see which are heavier in the balance. It may seem strange at the first view, that the men of pleasure should be advised to change their course, because they lead a painful life: Yet when we see them so active and vigilant in quest of delight, under so many disquiets, and the sport of such various passions: let them answer, as they can, if the pains they undergo do not outweigh their enjoyments. The infidelities on the one part between the two sexes, and the caprices on the other, the debasement of reason, the pangs of expectation, the disappointments in possession, the stings of remorse, the vanities and vexations attending even the most refined delights that make up this business of life. render it so silly and uncomfortable, that no man is thought wise till he hath got over it, or happy, but in proportion as he hath cleared himself from it.

The sum of all is this; Man is made an active being. Whether he walks in the paths of virtue or vice, he is sure to meet with many difficulties to prove his patience and excite his industry. The

same, if not greater labor, is required in the service of vice and folly, as of virtue and wisdom: and he hath this easy choice left him, whether with the strength he is master of, he will purchase happiness or repentance.

No. 625. FRIDAY, NOVEMBER 26, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

——Amores

De tenero meditatur ungui.

Hoz. Od. 6. l. 3. v. 23.

Love from her tender years her thoughts employ'd.

THE love-casuist hath referred to me the following letter of queries, with his answers to each question for my approbation. I have accordingly considered the several matters therein contained, and hereby confirm and ratify his answers, and require the gentle querist to conform herself thereunto.

"SIR

"I was thirteen the ninth of November last, and must now begin to think of settling myself in the world, and so I would humbly beg your advice, what I must do with Mr. Fondle, who makes his addresses to me. He is a very pretty man, and hath the blackest eyes and whitest teeth you ever saw. Though he is but a younger brother he dresses like a man of quality, and nobody comes into a room like him. I know he hath refused great offers; and if he cannot

marry me, he will never have any body else. But my father hath forbid him the house, because he sent me a copy of verses; for he is one of the greatest wits in town. My eldest sister, who, with her goodwill, would call me Miss as long as I live, must be married before me, they say. She tells them, that Mr. Fondle makes a fool of me, and will spoil the child, as she calls me, like a confident thing as she is. In short I am resolved to marry Mr. Fondle, if it be but to spite her. But because I would do nothing that is imprudent, I beg of you to give me your answers to some questions I will write down, and desire you to get them printed in the Spectator; and I do not doubt but you will give such advice as, I am sure, I shall follow.

"When Mr. Fondle looks upon me for half an hour together, and calls me angel, is he not in love?

Answer, No.

"May not I be certain he will be a kind husband, that has promised me half my portion in pin-money, and to keep me a coach and six in the bargain?

No.

"Whether I, who have been acquainted with him this whole year almost, am not a better judge of his merit than my father and mother, who never heard him talk but at table?

Лo.

"Whether I am not old enough to chuse for myself?

No.

"Whether it would not have been rude in me to refuse a lock of his hair?

No.

"Should not I be a very barbarous creature, if I did not pity a man who is always sighing for my sake?

No.

"Whether you do not think, that if I won't have him, he won't drown himself?

No.

"Whether you would not advise me to run away with the poor man?

No.

"What shall I say to him the next time he asks me if I will marry him?

No.

The following letter requires neither introduction nor answer.

" Mr. SPECTATOR,

"I wonder that, in the present situation of affairs, you can take pleasure in writing any thing but news: for in a word, who minds any thing else? The pleasure of increasing knowledge and learning something new every hour of life, is the noblest entertainment of a rational creature. I have a very good ear for a secret, and am naturally of a communicative temper: by which means I am capable of doing you great services in this way. In order to make myself useful, I am early in the antichamber, where I thrust my head into the thick of the press, and catch the news at the opening of the door, while it is warm. Sometimes I stand by the beef-eaters, and take the buz as it passes by me. At other times I lay my ear close to the wall, and suck in many a valuable whisper, as it runs in a straight line from corner to corner.

When I am weary with standing, I repair to one of the neighboring coffee-houses, where I sit sometimes for a whole day, and have the news as it comes from court fresh and fresh. In short, Sir, I spare no pains to know how the world goes. A piece of news loses its flavor when it hath been an hour in the air. I love, if I may so speak, to have it fresh from the tree, and to convey it to my friends before it is faded. Accordingly my expenses in coach-hire make no small article; which you may believe, when I assure you, that I post away from coffee-house to coffeehouse, and forestall the Evening Post by two hours. There is a certain gentleman who hath given me the slip twice or thice, and hath been beforehand with me at Child's. But I have play'd him a trick. I have purchased a pair of the best coach-horses, I could buy for money, and now let him out-strip me if he can. Once more, Mr. Spectator, let me advise you to deal in news. You may depend upon my assistance. But I must break off abruptly, for I have twenty letters to write,

"Yours in haste,
"Tho. Quid-nunc."

See note 614.

No. 626. MONDAY, NOVEMBER 29, 1714.

BY MR. GROVE.

- Dulcique animos novitate tenebo.

Ovid. Met. l. 4. v. 284.

With sweet novelty your taste I'll please.

Euspen.

I HAVE seen a little work of a learned man, consisting of extemporary speculations, which owed their birth to the most trifling occurrences of life. His usual method was, to write down any sudden start of thought which arose in his mind upon the sight of any odd gesticulation in a man, any whimsical mimicry of reason in a beast, or whatever appeared remarkable in any object of the visible creation. He was able to moralize upon a snuff-box, would flourish eloquently upon a tucker or a pair of ruffles, and draw practical inferences from a full-bottomed periwig. This I thought fit to mention by way of excuse for my ingenious correspondent, who hath introduced the following letter by an image, which, I will beg leave to tell him, is too ridiculous in so serious and noble a speculation.

" MR SPECTATOR.

"When I have seen young puss playing her wanton gambols, and with a thousand antic shapes express her own gaiety, at the same time that she moved mine, while the old granum hath sat by witha most exemplary gravity, unmoved at all that passed; it hath made me reflect what should be the occasion of humors so opposite in two creatures between whom there was no visible difference but that of age; and I have been able to resolve it into nothing else but the force of novelty.

"In every species of creatures, those who have been least time in the world appear best pleased with their condition: for, besides that to a new-comer the world hath a freshness on it that strikes the sense after a most agreeable manner, being itself, unattended with any great variety of enjoyments, excites a sensation of pleasure. But as age advances, every thing seems to wither, the senses are disgusted with their old entertainments, and existence turns flat and insipid. We may see this exemplified in mankind: the child, let him be free from pain, and gratified in his change of toys, is diverted with the smallest Nothing disturbs the mirth of the boy but a little punishment or confinement. The youth must have more violent pleasures to employ his time: the man loves the hurry of an active life, devoted to the pursuits of wealth or ambition; and, lastly, old age, having lost its capacity for these avocations, becomes its own insupportable burden. This variety may in part be accounted for by the vivacity and decay of the faculties; but I believe is chiefly owing to this, that the longer we have been in possession of being, the less sensible is the gust we have of it; and the more it requires of adventitious amusements to relieve us from the satiety and weariness it brings along with it.

"And as novelty is of a very powerful, so of a most extensive influence, moralists have long since observed it to be the source of admiration, which lessens in proportion to our familiarity with objects, and upon a thorough acquaintance is utterly extin-But I think it hath not been so commonly remarked, that all the other passions depend considerably on the same circumstances. What is it but novelty that awakens desire, enhances delight, kindles anger, provokes envy, inspires horror? To this cause we must ascribe it, that love languishes with fruition, and friendship itself is recommended by intervals of absence: hence monsters, by use, are beheld without loathing, and the most enchanting beauty without rapture. That emotion of the spirits in which passion consists, is usually the effect of surprise, and, as long as it continues, heightens the agreeable or disagreeable qualities of its object; but as this emotion ceases (and it ceases with the novelty) things appear in another light, and affects us even less than might be expected from their proper energy, for having moved us too much before.

"It may not be an useless inquiry how far the love of novelty is the unavoidable growth of nature, and in what respect it is peculiarly adapted to the present state. To me it seems impossible, that a reasonable creature should rest absolutely satisfied in any acquisitions whatever, without endeavoring farther; for, after its highest improvements, the mind hath an idea of an infinity of things still behind worth knowing, to the knowledge of which therefore it cannot be indifferent; as by climbing up a hill in the midst of a wide plain, a man hath his prospect enlarged, and, together with that, the bounds of his desires. Upon this account, I cannot think he detracts from the state of the blessed, who conceives them to be per-

petually employed in fresh searches into nature, and to eternity advancing into the fathomless depths of the divine perfections. In this thought there is nothing but what doth honor to these glorified spirits; provided still it be remembered, that their desire of more proceeds not from their disrelishing what they possess; and the pleasure of a new enjoyment is not with them measured by its novelty. (which is a thing merely foreign and accidental,) but by its real intrinsic value. After an acquaintance of many thousand years with the works of God, the beauty and magnificence of the creation fills them with the same pleasing wonder and profound awe which Adam felt himself seized with as he first opened his eyes upon this glorious scene. Truth captivates with unborrowed charms; and whatever hath once given satisfaction will always do it: in all which they have manifestly the advantage of us, who are so much governed by sickly and changeable appetites, that we' can with the greatest boldness behold the stupendous displays of omnipotence, and be in transports at the puny essays of human skill; throw aside speculations of the sublimest nature and vastest importance into some obscure corner of the mind, to make room for new notions of no consequence at all; are even tired of health, because not enlivened with alternate pain; and prefer the first reading of an indifferent author to the second or third perusal of one whose merit and reputation are established.

"Our being thus formed serves many useful purposes in the present state. It contributes not a little to the advancement of learning; for, as Cicero takes notice, that which makes men willing to un-

dergo the fatigues of philosophical disquisitions; is not so much the greatness of objects as their novelty. It is not enough that there is field and game for the chace, and that the understanding is prompted with a restless thirst of knowledge, effectually to rouse the soul, sunk into a state of sloth and indolence; it is also necessary that there be an uncommon pleasure annexed to the first appearance of truth in the This pleasure being exquisite for the time it lasts, but transient, it hereby comes to pass, that the mind grows into an indifference to its former notions, and passes on after new discoveries, in hopes of repeating the delight. It is with knowledge as with wealth, the pleasure of which lies more in making endless additions than in taking a review of our old store. There are some inconveniences that follow this temper, if not guarded against, particularly this, that through a too great eagerness of something new we are many times impatient of staying long enough upon a question that requires sometime to resolve it; or, which is worse, persuade ourselves that we are masters of the subject before we are so, only to be at the liberty of going upon a fresh scent; in Mr. Locke's words, 'We see a little, presume a great deal, and so jump to the conclusion.'

"A farther advantage of our inclination for novelty, as at present circumstantiated, is, that it annihilates all the boasted distinctions among mankind. Look not up with envy to those above thee. Sounding titles, stately buildings, fine gardens, gilded chariots, rich equipages, what are they? They dazzle every one but the possessor: to him that is accustomed to them they are cheap and regardless things: they supply him not with brighter images, or more sublime satisfactions, than the plain man may have, whose small estate may just enable him to support the charge of a simple unencumbered life. He enters heedless into his rooms of state, as you or I do under our poor sheds. The noble paintings and costly furniture are lost on him; he sees them not: as how can it be otherwise, when by custom, a fabric infinitely more grand and finished, that of the universe, stands unobserved by the inhabitants, and the everlasting lamps of heaven are lighted up in vain, for any notice that mortals take of them? to indulgent Nature, which not only placed her children originally upon a level, but still, by the strength of this principle, in a great measure preserves it, in spite of all the care of man to introduce artificial distinctions

" To add no more, Is not this fondness for novelty, which makes us out of conceit with all we already have, a convincing proof of a future state? Either man was made in vain, or this is not the only world he was made for: for there cannot be a greater instance of vanity, than that to which man is liable, to be deluded from the cradle to the grave with fleeting shadows of happiness. His pleasures, and those not considerable neither, die in the possession, and fresh enjoyments do not rise fast enough to fill up half his life with satisfaction. When I see persons sick of themselves any longer than they are called away by something that is of force to chain down the present thought; when I see them hurry from country to town, and then from the town back again into the country; continually shifting postures, and placing

life in all the different lights they, can think of; Surely, say I to myself, life is vain, and the man beyond expression stupid or prejudiced, who from the vanity of life cannot gather, he is designed for immortality."

No. 627. WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 1, 1714

4 4 and

AUTHOR UNKNOWS.

Tantum inter densas umbrosa cacumine fagas Azsidue veniebat : ibi hac incondita solus Montibus, et sylvis studio jaetabat inani.

Virg. Ecl. 2. v. 3.

He, underneath the beechen shade alone, Thus to the woods and mountains made his moan.

DRYDES.

THE following account, which came to my hands some time ago, may be no disagreeable entertainment to such of my readers as have tender hearts, and nothing to do.

" MR. SPECTATOR,

"A friend of mine died of a fever last week, which he caught by walking too late in a dewy evening amongst his reapers. I must inform you, that his greatest pleasure was in husbandry and gardening. He had some humors which seemed inconsistent with that good sense he was otherwise master of. His uneasiness in the company of women was very remarkable in a man of such perfect good-breedings

and his avoiding one particular walk in his garden, where he had used to pass the greatest part of his time, raised abundance of idle conjectures in the village where he lived. Upon looking over his papers we found out the reason, which he never intimated to his nearest friends. He was, it seems, a passionate lover in his youth, of which a large parcel of letters he left behind him are a witness. I send you a copy of the last he ever wrote upon that subject, by which you will find that he concealed the true name of his mistress under that of Zelinda.

" A long month's absence would be insupportable to me, if the business I am employed in were not for the service of my Zelinda, and of such a nature as to place her every moment in my mind. I have furnished the house exactly according to your fancy, or, if you please, my own; for I have long since learned to like nothing but what you do. The apartment designed for your use is so exact a copy of that which you live in, that I often think myself in your house when I step into it, but sigh when I find it without its proper inhabitant. You will have the most delicious prospect from your closet window that England affords: I am sure I should think it so, if the landscape that shows such variety did not at the same time suggest to me the greatness of the space that lies between us.

"" The gardens are laid out very beautifully. I have dressed up every hedge in woodbines, sprinkled bowers and arbors in every corner, and made a little paradise round me; yet I am still like the first man in his solitude, but half blest without a partner in my happiness. I have directed one walk to be

made for two persons, where I promise ten thousand satisfactions to myself in your conversation. I already take my evening's turn in it, and have worn a path upon the edge of this little alley, while I soothed myself with the thought of your walking by my side. I have held many imaginary discourses with you in this retirement; and when I have been weary, have sat down with you in the midst of a row of jessamines. The many expressions of joy and rapture I use in these silent conversations have made me, for some time, the talk of the parish, but a neighboring young fellow, who makes love to the farmer's daughter, hath found me out, and made my case known to the whole neighborhood.

"'In planting of the fruit-trees, I have not forgot the peach you are so fond of. I have made a walk of elms along the river-side, and intend to sow all the place about with cowslips, which I hope you will like as well as that I have heard you talk of by your father's house in the country.

"'Oh, Zelinda! what a scheme of delight have I drawn up in my imagination! What day-dreams do I indulge myself in! When will the six weeks be at an end, that lie between me and my promised happiness?

"'. How could you break off so abruptly in your last, and tell me you must go and dress for the play? If you loved as I do, you would find no more company in a crowd than I have in my solitude.

Lam, &c.

· "On the back of this letter is written, in the hand of the deceased, the following piece of history.

" Mem. Having waited a whole week for an answer to this letter, I hurried to town, where I found the perfidious creature married to my rival. I will bear it as becomes a man, and endeavor to find out happiness for myself in that retirement which I had prepared in vain for a false ungrateful woman. " I am, &c"

No. 628. FRIDAY, DECEMBER 3, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

. Labitur, et labetur in omne volubilis ævum.

Hor. Ep. 2. 1.1. v. 43.

It rolls, and rolls, and will for ever roll.

"MR. SPECTATOR.

"THERE are none of your speculations which please me more than those upon infinitude and eternity.(a) You have already considered that part of eternity which is past, and I wish you would give us your thoughts upon that which is to come.

"Your readers will perhaps receive greater pleasure from this view of eternity than the former, since we have every one of us a concern in that which is to come: whereas a speculation on that which is past is rather curious than useful.

"Besides, we can easily conceive it possible for successive duration never to have an end; though, as you have justly observed, that eternity which never had a beginning is altegether incomprehensible; that is, we can conceive an eternal duration which may be, though we cannot an eternal duration which hath been: or, if I may use the philosophical terms, we may apprehend a potential, though not an actual, eternity.

"This notion of a future eternity, which is natural to the mind of man, is an unanswerable argument that he is a being designed for it; especially if we consider that he is capable of being virtuous or vicious here; that he hath faculties improveable to all eternity; and by a proper or wrong employment of them, may be happy or miserable throughout that infinite duration. Our idea indeed of this eternity is not of an adequate or fixed nature, but is perpetually growing and enlarging itself toward the object, which is too big for human comprehension. As we are now in the beginnings of existence, so shall we always appear to ourselves as if we were for ever entering upon it. After a million or two of centuries, some considerable things, already past, may slip out of our memory; which, if it be not strengthened in a wonderful manner, may possibly forget that ever there was a sun or planets. And yet, notwithstanding the long race that we shall then have run, we shall still imagine ourselves just starting from the goal, and find no proportion between that space which we know had a beginning, and what we are sure will never have an end.

"But I shall leave this subject entirely to your own management, and question not but you will throw it into such lights as shall at once improve and entertain your reader. "I have, enclosed, sent you a translation of the speech of Cato on this occasion, which hath accidentally fallen into my hands, and which for conciseness, purity, and elegance of phrase, cannot be sufficiently admired.

ACTUS. V. SCENA. I.

CATO solus, &c.

- ' SIC, sie se habere rem necesse proreus est.
- * Ratione vincie, de lubens manue, Plato.
- " Quid enim dedisset, que dedit frustra nihil,
- · Æternitatis insitam cupidinem
- · Natura? quoreum hac dulcie expectatio;
- ! Vitaque non explenda melioris sitis ?
- ' Quid vult sibi aliud iste redeundi in nihil
- ' Horror, sub imis quemque agens pracordiis?
- ' Cur territa in se refugit anima, cur tremit
- ' Attonita, quoties, morte ne pereat, timet?
 - ' Particula nempe est cuique nascenti indita
 - ' Divinior ; que corpue incolens agit ;
 - ' Hominique succinit, tua est æternitas.
 - ' Eternitas! O lubricum nimis aspici,
 - 'Mixtumque dulci gaudium formidine!
 - ' Que demigrabitur alia hinc in corpora?
 - Que terra mox incognita? Quis orbis novus,
 - Manet incolendus? Quanta erit mutatio?
 - ' Hæc întuenti spatia mihi quaqua patent
 - 'Immensa: sed caliginosa nox premit;
 - ' Nec luce clara vult videri singula.
 - ' Figendus hic pes; certa sunt hac hactenus;
 - ' Si quod gubernet, numen humanum genus,
 - ' (At quod gubernet, esse clamant omnia)
 - Virtute non gaudere certe non potest :
 - ' Nec esse non beati, qua gaudet, potest.
 - * Sed qua beata sede? Quove in tempore?
 - · Hec quanta terra, tota est Cæsaris.
 - ' Quid dubius hæret animus usque adeo? Brevi
 - ' Hic nodum hic omnem expediet. Arma en induor.

[Ensi manum admovens.

ACT V. SCENE I.

CATO alone, &c.

- IT must be so-Plato, thou reason'st well-
- Else whence this pleasing hope, this fond desire.
- This longing after immortality?
- Or whence this secret dread, and inward horror.
- Of falling into nought? Why shrinks the soul
- Back on herself, and startles at destruction?
- 'Tis the Divinity that stirs within us:
- "Tis heav'n itself that points out an hereafter,
- ' And intimates eternity to man.
- 'Eternity! thou pleasing, dreadful, thought!
- 'Through what variety of untry'd being,
- 'Through what new scenes and changes must we pass!
- 'The wide, th' unbounded prospect, lies before me;
- But shadows; clouds, and darkness rest upon it.
- ' Here will I hold. If there's a power above us,
- '(And that there is all Nature cries aloud
- 'Though all her works) he must delight in virtue;
- And that which he delights in must be happy.
- But when? or where ?-This world was made for Czsar.
- 'I'm weary of conjectures-This must end 'em.

Laying his hand on his sword.

- 'In utramque partem facta; queque vim inferant,
- Et que propulsent! Dextera intentat necem ;
 - ' Vitam sinistra : vulnus hec dabit manus s
 - Altéra medelam vulnerie: hic ad exitum.
- Deducet, ictu simplici ; hec vetant mori.
- Escura ridet anima mucronis minas.
- Ensesque strictos, interire nescia.
- Extinguet etas, sidera diuturnior :
- Ltate languene ipse sol, obscurius
- ' Emittet orbi consenescenti jubar ;
- ' Natura et ipea sentiet quandom vices
- Ltatis; annis ipsa deficiet gravis:
- ' At tibi juventus, at tibi immortalitas,
- Tibi parta divum est vita. Periment mutuis
- · Elementa sese et interibunt ictibus :
- 'Tu permanebis sola semper integra,
- ' Tu cuncta rerum quassa, cuncta naufraga,
- 'Jam portu in ipeo tuta, contemplabere.
- ' Compage rupta, corruent in se invicem,
- Orbesque fractis ingerentur orbibus:
- ' Illasa tu sedebis extra fragmina.'

- 'Thus am I doubly arm'd; my death and life,
- 'My bane and antidote, are both before me.
- 'This in a moment brings me to an end;
- But this informs me I shall never die.
- The soul, secur'd in her existence, smiles
- At the drawn dagger, and defies its point.
- 'The stars shall fade away, the sun himself
- Grow dim with age, and nature sink in years;
- But thou shalt flourish in immortal youth,
- 'Unburt amidst the war of elements.
- 'The wrecks of matter, and the crush of worlds."

No. 629. MONDAY, DECEMBER 9, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

—Experiar quid concedatur in illos,
Quorum Flaminia tegitur cinis, atque Latina.

Juv. Sat. 1. v. 170.

——Since none the living dare implead, Arraign them in the persons of the dead.

Davar

NEXT to the people who want a place, there are none to be pitied more than those who are solicited for one. A plain answer, with a denial in it, is looked upon as pride, and a civil answer as a promise.

Nothing is more ridiculous than the pretensions of people upon these occasions. Every thing a man hath affered, while his enemies were in play, were certainly brought about by the malice of the opposite party. A bad cause would not have been lost, if such an one had been upon the bench; nor a profligate youth disinherited, if he had not got drunk every night by toasting an outed ministry. I remember a Tory, who having been fined in a court of justice for a prank that deserved the pillory, desired upon the merit of it to be made a justice of peace when his friends came into power; and shall never forget a Whig criminal, who upon being indicted for a rape, told his friend, you see what a man suffers for sticking to his principles.

The truth of it is, the sufferings of a man in a party are of a very doubtful nature. When they are such as have promoted a good cause, and fallen upon a man undeservedly, they have a right to be heard and recompensed beyond any other pretensions; but when they rise out of rashness or indiscretion, and the pursuit of such measures as have rather ruined than promoted the interest they aim at, (which hath always been the case of many great sufferers,) they only serve to recommend them to the children of violence and folly.

I have by me a bundle of memorials presented by several cavaliers upon the restoration of King Charles II. which may serve as so many instances to our present purpose.

Among several persons and pretensions recorded by my author, he mentions one of a very great estate, who, for having roasted an ox whole, and distributed a hogshead upon King Charles's birth-day, desired to be provided for, as his Majesty in his great wisdom shall think fit.

Another put in to be Prince Henry's governor, for having dared to drink his health in the worst of times.

A third petitioned for a colonel's commission, for having cursed Oliver Cromwell the day before his death on a public bowling green.

But the most whimsical petition I have met with is that of B. B. Esq. who desired the honor of knighthood for having cuckoided Sir T. W. a notorious Roundhead.

There is likewise the petition of one who, having let his beard grow from the martyrdom of King Charles I. till the restoration of King Charles II. desired, in consideration thereof, to be made a privy counsellor.

I must not omit a memorial, setting forth, that the memorialist had, with great despatch, carried a letter from a certain lord to a certain lord, wherein, as it afterwards appeared, measures were concerted for the restoration; and without which he verily believes that happy revolution had never been effected; who therefore humbly prays to be made postmastergeneral.

A certain gentleman, who seems to write with a great deal of spirit, and uses the words gallantry and gentleman-like very often in his petition, begs that (in consideration of his having worn his hat for ten years past in the loyal cavalier cock, to his great danger and detriment) he may be made a captain of the guards.

I shall close my account of this collection of memorials with the copy of one petition at length, which I recommend to my reader as a very valuable piece.

THE PETITION OF E. H. ESQ.

"HUMBLY SHEWETH,

"That your petitioner's father's brother's uncle, colonel W. H. lost the third finger of his left hand at Edgehill fight.

"That your petitioner notwithstanding the smallness of his fortune, (he being a younger brother,) always kept hospitality, and drank confusion to the Roundheads in half a score bumpers every Sunday in the year, as several honest gentlemen (whose names are under-written) are ready to testify.

"That your petitioner is remarkable in his country for having dared to treat Sir P. P. a cursed sequestrator, and three members of the assembly of divines, with brawn and minced pies upon new-year's day. "That your said humble petitioner hath been five times imprisoned in five several county goals, for having been a ringleader in five different riots; into which his zeal for the royal cause hurried him, when men of greater estates had not the courage to rise.

"That he, the said E. H. hath had six duels, and four and twenty boxing matches in defence of his Majesty's title; and that he received such a blow upon the head at a bonfire in Stratford upon Avon, as he hath been never the better for from that day to this.

"That your petitioner hath been so far from improving his fortune in the late damnable times, that he verily believes, and hath good reason to imagine, that if he had been master of an estate he had infallibly been plundered and sequestered.

"Your petitioner, in consideration of his said merits and sufferings, humbly requests that he may have the place of receiver of the taxes, collector of the customs, clerk of the peace, deputy lieutenant, or whatsoever else he shall be thought qualified for.

"And your petitioner shall ever pray, &c."

No. 630. WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 8, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

Favete linguis-

Hor. Od. 1. l. 3. v. 2.

With mute attention wait.

HAVING no spare time to write any thing of my own, or to correct what is sent me by others, I have thought fit to publish the following letters.

"SIR.

Oxford, November 22.

"If you would be so kind to me as to suspend that satisfaction which the learned world must receive in reading one of your speculations, by publishing this endeavor, you will very much oblige and improve one, who has the boldness to hope that he may be admitted into the number of your correspondents.

"I have often wondered to hear men of good sense and good nature profess a dislike to music, when, at the same time, they do not scruple to own, that it has the most agreeable and improving influences over their minds: it seems to me an unhappy contradiction, that those persons should have an indifference for an art which raises in them such a variety of sublime pleasures.

"However, though some few, by their own, or the unreasonable prejudices of others, may be led into a distaste for those musical societies which are erected merely for entertainment; yet sure I may venture to say, that no one can have the least reason for disaffection to that solemn kind of melody which consists of the praises of our Creator.

"You have, I presume, already prevented me in an argument upon this occasion (which some divines have successfully advanced upon a much greater,) that musical sacrifice and adoration has claimed a place in the laws and customs of the most different nations; as the Grecians and Romans of the profane, the Jews and Christians of the sacred world, did as unanimously agree in this, as they disagreed in all other parts of their economy.

"I know there are not wanting some who are of spinion, that the pompous kind of music which is in use in foreign churches is the most excellent, as it

intost affects our senses. But I am swayed by my jurdgment to the modesty which is observed in the musical part of our devotions. Methinks there is something very laudable in the custom of a voluntary before the first lesson; by this we are supposed to be prepared for the admission of those divine truths which we are shortly to receive. We are then to cast all worldly regards from off our hearts, all tumults within are then becalmed, and there should be nothing near the soul but peace and tranquillity. So that in this short office of praise, the man is raised above himself, and is almost lost already amidst the joys of futurity.

"I have heard some nice observers frequently commend the policy of our church in this particular. that it leads us on by such easy and regular methods that we are perfectly deceived into piety. When the spirits begin to languish (as they too often do) with a constant series of petitions, she takes care to allow them a pious respite, and relieves them with the raptures of an anthem. Nor can we doubt that the sublimest poetry, softened in the most moving strains of music, can ever fail of humbling or exalting the soul to any pitch of devotion. Who can hear the terrors of the Lord of Hosts described in the most expressive melody, without being awed into a veneration? Or who can hear the kind and endearing attributes of a merciful Father, and not be softened into love towards him?

"As the rising and sinking of the passions, the casting soft or noble hints into the soul, is the natural privilege of music in general, so more particularly of that kind which is employed at the altar. Those impressions which it leaves upon the spirits are more

deep and lasting, as the grounds from which it receives its authority are founded more upon reason. It diffuses a calmness all around us, it makes all those vain or immodest thoughts which would be an hinderance to us in the performance of that great duty of thanksgiving, which, as we are informed by our almighty Benefactor, is the most acceptable return which can be made for those infinite stores of blessings which he daily condescends to pour down upon his creatures. When we make use of this pathetical method of addressing ourselves to him, we can scarce contain from raptures! The heart is warmed with a sublimity of goodness! We are all piety and all love!

"How do the blessed spirits rejoice and wonder to behold unthinking man prostrating his soul to his dread Sovereign in such a warmth of piety as they themselves might not be ashamed of!

"I shall close these reflections with a passage taken out of the third book of Milton's Paradise Lost, where these harmonious beings are thus nobly described.

- 'Then crown'd again, their golden harps they took,
- 'Harps ever tun'd, that glitt'ring by their side
- Like quivers hung, and with preamble sweet
- 'Of charming symphony they introduce
- 'The sacred song, and waken raptures high:
- 'No one exempt, no voice but well could join
- 'Melodious part; such concord is in heaven.'

"MR. SPECTATOR.

"The town cannot be unacquainted, that in divers parts of it there are vociferous sets of men whe are called rattling clubs; but what shocks me most is they have now the front to invade the church, and institute these societies there, as a clan of them have in late times done, to such a degree of insolence, as has given the partition, where they reside in a church, near one of the city gates, the denomination of the rattling new. These gay fellows, from humble lay-professions, set up for critics without any tincture of letters or reading, and have the vanity to think they can lay hold of something from the parson which may be formed into ridicule.

"It is needless to observe, that the gentlemen, who every Sunday have the hard province of instructing these wretches in a way they are in no present disposition to take, have a fixed character for learning and eloquence, not to be tainted by the weak efforts of this contemptible part of their audiences. Whether the pulpit is taken by these gentlemen, or any strangers their friends, the way of the club is this: If any sentiments are delivered too sublime for their conception; if any uncommon topic is entered on, or one in use new modified with the finest judgment and dexterity; or any controverted point be never so elegantly handled; in short, whatever surpasses the narrow limits of their theology, or is not suited to their taste, they are all immediately upon the watch, fixing their eyes upon each other with as much warmth as our gladiators of Hockley in the Hole, and waiting like them for a hit: if one touches, all take fire, and their noddles instantly meet in the centre of the pew; then, as by beat of drum, with exact discipline, they rear up into a full length of stature, and with odd looks and gesticulations confer together in so loud and clamorous a manner, continued to the close of the discourse, and during the after-psalm, as is not to be silenced but by the bells.

Nor does this suffice them, without aiming to propa-

Nor does this suffice them, without aiming to propagate their noise through all the church, by signals given to the adjoining seats, where others designed for this fraternity are sometimes placed upon trial to receive them.

"The folly as well as rudeness of this practice is in nothing more conspicuous than this, that all that follows in the sermon is lost; for whenever our sparks take alarm, they blaze out and grow so tumultuous, that no after explanation can avail, it being impossible for themselves or any near them to give an account thereof. If any thing really novel is advanced, how averse soever it may be to their way of thinking, to say nothing of duty, men of less levity than these would be led by a natural curiosity to hear the whole.

"Laughter, where things sacred are transacted, is far less pardonable than whining at a conventicle; the last has at least a semblance of grace, and where the affectation is unseen may possibly imprint wholesome lessons on the sincere; but the first has no excuse, breaking through all the rules of order and decency, and manifesting a remissness of mind in those important matters which require the strictest composure and steadiness of thought; a proof of the greatest folly in the world.

"I shall not here enter upon the veneration due to the sanctity of the place, the reverence owing the minister, to the respect that so great an assembly as a whole parish may justly claim; I shall only tell them, that as the Spanish cobler, to reclaim a profligate son, bid him 'have some regard to the dignity of his family;' so they, as gentlemen (for we citizens assume to be such one day in a week,) are bound for the future to repent of, and abstain from, the gross abuses here mentioned, whereof they have been guilty in contempt of heaven and earth, and contrary to the laws in this case made and provided.

"Iam, Sir,

"Your very humble servant,

" R. M."

No. 631. FRIDAY, DECEMBER 10, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

Simplex munditiis .---

Hor. Od. 5. l. 1. v. 5.

Charms neat without the help of art.

CREECH.

I HAD occasion to go a few miles out of town some days since, in a stage-coach, where I had for my fellow-travellers a dirty beau and a pretty young Quakerwoman. Having no inclination to talk much at that time, I placed myself backward, with a design to survey them, and pick a speculation out of my two companions. The different figures were sufficient of themselves to draw my attention. The gentleman was dressed in a suit, the ground whereof had been black, as I perceived from some few spaces that had escaped the powder, which was incorporated with the greatest part of his coat: his periwig, which cost no small sum, was after so slovenly a manner cast over his shoulders, that it seemed not to have been combed since the year 1712; his linen, which

was not much concealed, was daubed with plain Spanish from the chin to the lowest button; and the diamond upon his finger (which naturally dreaded the water) put me in mind how it sparkled amidst the rubbish of the mine, where it was first discovered. On the other hand, the pretty Quaker appeared in all the elegance of cleanliness. Not a speck was to be found on her. A clear clean oval face, just edged about with little thin plaits of the purest cambric, received great advantages from the shade of her black hood; as did the whiteness of her arms from that sober-colored stuff in which she was clothed herself. The plainness of her dress was very well suited to the simplicity of her phrases, all which put together, tho' they could not give me a great opinion of her religion, they did of her innocence.

This adventure occasioned my throwing together a few hints upon cleanliness, which I shall consider as one of the half-virtues, as Aristotle calls them, and shall recommend it under the three following heads. As it is a mark of politeness; as it produces love; and as it bears analogy to purity of mind.

First, It is a mark of politeness. It is universally agreed upon, that no one unadorned with this virtue, can go into company without giving a manifest offence. The easier or higher any one's fortune is, this duty rises proportionably. The different nations of the world are as much distinguished by their cleanliness as by their arts and sciences. The more any country is civilized, the more they consult this part of politeness. We need but compare our ideas of a female Hottentot and an English beauty, to be satisfied of the truth of what hath been advanced.

In the next place, Cleanliness may be said to be the foster-mother of love. Beauty indeed most commonly produces that passion in the mind, but cleanliness preserves it. An indifferent face and person, kept in perpetual neatness, hath won many a heart from a pretty slattern. Age itself is not unamiable, while it is preserved clean and unsullied; like a piece of metal constantly kept smooth and bright, we look on it with more pleasure than on a new vessel that is cankered with rust.

I might observe further, that as cleanliness renders us agreeable to others, so it makes us easy to ourselves; that it is an excellent preservative of health; and that several vices, destructive both to mind and body, are inconsistent with the habit of it. But these reflections I shall leave to the leisure of my readers; and shall observe in the third place, that it bears a great analogy with purity of mind, and naturally inspires refined sentiments and passions.

We find from experience, that through the prevalence of custom, the most vicious actions lose their horror by being made familiar to us. On the contrary, those who live in the neighborhood of good examples, fly from the first appearances of what is shocking. It fares with us much after the same manner as to our ideas. Our senses, which are the inlets to all the images conveyed to the mind, can only transmit the impression of such things as usually surround them. So that pure and unsullied thoughts are naturally suggested to the mind by those objects that perpetually encompass us when they are beautiful and elegant in their kind.

In the East, where the warmth of the climate makes cleanliness more immediately necessary than

Voz. X.

in colder countries, it is made one part of their religion: the Jewish law (and the Mahometan, which in some things copies after it) is filled with bathings, purifications, and other rites of the like nature. Though there is the above-named convenient reason to be assigned for these ceremonies, the chief intention undoubtedly was, to typify inward purity and cleanness of heart by those outward washings. We read several injunctions of this kind in the book of Deuteronomy, which confirm this truth; and which are but ill accounted for by saying, as some do, that they were only instituted for convenience in the desert, which otherwise could not have been habitable for so many years.

I shall conclude this essay with a story which I have somewhere read in an account of Mahometan superstitions.

A Dervise of great sanctity one morning had the misfortune, as he took up a crystal cup, which was consecrated to the prophet, to let it fall upon the ground and dash it in pieces. His son coming in some time after, he stretched out his hands to bless him, as his manner was every morning; but the youth going out, stumbled over the threshhold and broke his arm. As the old man wondered at these events, a caravan passed by in its way from Mecca. The Dervise approached it to beg a blessing; but as he stroked one of the holy camels, he received a kick from the beast that sorely bruised him. His sorrow and amazement increased upon him, till he recollected, that through hurry and inadvertency he had that morning come abroad without washing his hands.

No. 632. MONDAY, DECEMBER 13, 1714.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN.

Explebo numerum, reddarque tenebrie.

The number I'll complete,
Then to obscurity well-pleas'd retreat.

THE love of symmetry and order, which is natural to the mind of man, betrays him sometimes into very whimsical fancies. "This noble principle. (says a French author) loves to amuse itself on the most trifling occasions. You may see a profound philosopher (says he) walk for an hour together in his chamber, and industriously treading, at every step, upon every other board in the flooring." Every reader will recollect several instances of this nature without my assistance. I think it was Gregorio Leti who had published as many bocks as he was years old; (a) which was a rule he had laid down, and punctually observed to the year of his death. It was perhaps a thought of the like nature which determined Homer himself to divide each of his poems into as many books as there are letters in the Greek alphabet. Herodotus has in the same manner adapted his books to the number of the muses; for which reason many a learned man hath wished there had been more than nine of that sistemood.

Several epic poets have religiously followed Virgil as to the number of his books; and even Milton is thought by many to have changed the number of his

books from ten to twelve for no other reason; as Cowley tells us, it was his design, had he finished his Davideis, to have also imitated the Eneid in this particular. I believe every one will agree with me, that a perfection of this nature hath no foundation in reason; and, with due respect to these great names may be looked upon as something whimsical.

I mention these great examples in defence of my bookseller, who occasioned this eighth volume of Spectators; because, as he said, he thought seven a very odd number. On the other side, several grave reasons were urged on this important subject; as, in particular, that seven was the precise number of the wise men, and that the most beautiful constellation in the heavens was composed of seven stars, This he allowed to be true, but still insisted that seven was an odd number: suggesting, at the same time, that if he were provided with a sufficient stock of leading papers, he should find friends ready enough to carry on the work. Having by this means got his vessel launched and set affoat, he hath committed the steerage of it, from time to time, to such as he thought capable of conducting it.

The close of this volume, which the town may now expect in a little time, may possibly ascribe each sheet to its proper author. (b)

It were no hard task to continue this paper a considerable time longer by the help of large contributions sent from unknown hands.

I cannot give the town a better opinion of the Spectator's correspondents than by publishing the following letter, with a very fine copy of verses upon a subject perfectly new.

Dublin, Nov. 30, 1714.

" MR. SPECTATOR,

"You lately recommended to your female readers the good old custom of their grandmothers, who used to lay out a great part of their time in needle work: I entirely agree with you in your sentiments, and think it would not be of less advantage to themselves, and their posterity, than to the reputation of many of their good neighbors, if they passed many of those hours in this innocent entertainment, which are lost at the tea-table.—I would, however, humbly offer to your consideration the case of the poetical ladies; who, though they may be willing to take any advice given them by the Spectator, yet cannot so easily quit their pen and ink as you may imagine. Pray allow them, at least now and then, to indulge themselves in other amusements of fancy, when they are tired with stooping to their tapestry. There is a very particular kind of work, which of late several ladies here in our kingdom are very fond of, which seems very well adapted to a poetical genius; it is the making of grottos. I know a lady who has a very beautiful one, composed by herself, nor is there one shell in it not stuck up by her own hands. here send you a poem to the fair architect, which I would not offer to herself till I knew whether this method of a lady's passing her time were approved of by the British Spectator, which, with the poem, I submit to your censure, who am,

"Your constant reader,

"And humble servant,

" A. B."

U 2

TO MRS .- ON HER GROTTO.

A grotto so compleat, with such design,

5 What hands, Calypso, could have form'd but thine?

Each checquer'd pebble, and each shining shell,

So well proportion'd, and dispos'd so well,

Surprising lustre from thy thought receive,

'Assuming beauties more than nature gave.

* To her their various shapes and glossy hue,

Their curious symmetry, they owe to you.

Not fam'd Amphion's lute, whose pow'rful call

'Made willing stones dance to the Theban wall,

In more harmonious ranks could make them fall.

Not ev'ning cloud a brighter arch can show,

'Nor richer colors paint the heav'nly bow.
'Where can unpolish'd nature boast a piece,

'In all her mossy cells, exact as this?

At the gay party-color'd scene we start.

For chance too regular, too rude for art.

Charm'd with the sight, my ravish'd breast is fir'd

'With hints like those which ancient bards inspir'd;

'All the feign'd tales by superstition told,

All the bright train of fabled nymphs of old,

'Th' enthusiastic muse believes are true.

I Thinks the spot sacred, and its genius you.

'Lost in wild rapture, would she fain disclose

How by degrees the pleasing wonder rose:

*Industrious in a faithful verse to trace

'The various beauties of the lovely place;

"And while she keeps the glowing work in view,

'Through ev'ry maze thy artful hand pursue.

'Oh were I equal to the bold design.

"Or could I boast such happy art as thine!

'That could rude shells in such sweet order place.

'Give common objects such uncommon grace!

Like them my well chose words in ev'ry line.

'As sweetly temper'd, should as sweetly shine.

Digitized by Google

- 'So just a fancy should my numbers warm.
- Like the gay piece should the description charm.
- *Then with superior strength my voice I'd raise,
- The echoing grotto should approve my lays,
- 'Pleas'd to reflect the well sung founder's praise.'

No. 633. WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 15, 1714.

BY DR. PEARCE.

Omnia profecto, cum se a calestibus rebus referet ad humanas, excelsius magnificentiusque et dicet et sentiet.

CECERO.

When a man descends from the contemplation of the heavenly bodies to treat of human affairs, he will both think and write in a more exalted and magnificent manner.

THE following discourse is printed as it came to my hands, without variation.

Cambridge, December 11, 1714.

"It was a very common inquiry among the ancients, why the number of excellent orators, under all the encouragements the most flourishing states could give them, fell so far short of the number of those who excelled in all other sciences. A friend of mine used merrily to apply to this case an observation of Herodotus, who says, that the most useful animals are the most fruitful in their generation; whereas the species of those beasts that are fierce and mischievous to mankind are but scarcely continued. The historian instances in a hare, which either always breeds or brings forth; and a lioness, which brings

forth but once, and then loses all power of conception. But leaving my friend to his mirth, I am of opinion, that in these latter ages we have greater cause of complaint than the ancients had. And since that solemn festival is approaching, which calls for all the power of oratory, and which affords as noble a subject for the pulpit as any revelation has taught us; the design of this paper shall be to show, that our moderns have greater advantages towards true and solid eloquence than any which the celebrated speakers of antiquity enjoyed.

"The first great and substantial difference is, that their common places, in which almost the whole force of amplication consists, were drawn from the profit or honesty of the action, as they regarded only this present state of duration. But christianity, as it exalts morality to a greater perfection, as it brings the consideration of another life into the question, as it proposes rewards and punishments of a higher nature, and a longer continuance, is more adapted to affect the minds of the audience, naturally inclined to pursue what it imagines its greatest interest and concern. If Pericles, as historians report, could shake the firmest resolutions of his hearers, and set the passions of all Greece in a ferment when the present welfare of his country, or the fear of hostile invasions, was the subject; what may be expected from that orator who warns his audience against those evils which have no remedy, when once undergone, either from prudence or time? As much greater as the evils in a future state are than these at present, so much are the motives to persuasion under christianity greater than those which mere moral considerations could supply us with. But what I now mention

relates only to the power of moving the affections. There is another part of eloquence, which is indeed its master-piece; I mean the marvellous or sublime. In this the christian orator has the advantage beyond contradiction. Our ideas are so infinitely enlarged by revelation, the eye of reason has so wide a prospect into eternity, the notions of a Deity are so worthy and refined, and the accounts we have of a state of happiness or misery so clear and evident, that the contemplation of such objects will give our discourse a noble vigor, an invincible force, beyond the power of any human consideration. Tully requires in his perfect orator some skill in the nature of heavenly bodies, because, says he, his mind will become more extensive and unconfined; and when he descends to treat of human affairs, he will both think and write in a more exalted and magnificent manner. For the same reason that excellent master would have recommended the study of those great and glorious mysteries which revelation has discovered to us; to which the noblest parts of this system of the world are as much inferior as the creature is less excellent than its Creator. The wisest and most knowing among the heathens had very poor and imperfect notions of a future state. They had indeed some uncertain hopes, either received by tradition, or gathered by reason, that the existence of virtuous men would not be determined by the separation of soul and body; but they either disbelieved a future state of punishment and misery; or, upon the same account that Apellus painted Antigonus with one side only towards the spectator, that the loss of his eve might not cast a blemish upon the whole piece; so these represented the condition of man in its

fairest view, and endeavored to conceal what they thought was a deformity to human nature. I have often observed, that whenever the abovementioned orator, in the philosophical discourses is led. by his argument, to the mention of immortality, he seems like one awaked out of sleep: roused and alarmed at the dignity of the subject, he stretches his imagination to conceive something uncommon, and, with the greatness of his thoughts, casts, as it were, a glory round the sentence. Uncertain and unsettled as he was, he seems fired with the contemplation of it. And nothing but such a glorious prospect could have forced so great a lover of truth, as he was, to declare his resolution never to part with his persuasion of immortality, though it should be proved to be an erroneous one. But had he lived to see all that christianity has brought to light, how would he have lavished out all the force of eloquence in those noblest contemplations which human nature is capable of, the resurrection and the judgment that follows it? How had his breast glowed with pleasure when the whole compass of futurity lay open and exposed to his view? How would his imagination have hurried him on in the pursuit of the mysteries of the incarnation? How would he have entered, with the force of lightning, into the affections of his hearers, and fixed their attention, in spite of all the opposition of corrupt nature, upon those glorious themes which his eloquence hath painted in such lively and lasting colors?

"This advantage Christians have; and it was with no small pleasure I lately met with a fragment of Longinus, which is preserved as a testimony of that critic's judgment, at the beginning of a manuscript

of the New Testament in the Vatican Library. After that author has numbered up the most celebrated orators among the Grecians, he' says, Add to these Paul of Tareus, the hatron of an opinion not yet fully hroved. As a Heathen, he condemns the Christian religion; and, as an impartial critic, he judges in favor of the promoter and preacher of it. To me it seems, that the latter part of his judgment adds great weight to his opinion of St. Paul's abilities. since, under all the prejudice of opinions directly opposite, he is constrained to acknowledge the merit of that apostle. And, no doubt, such as Longinus describes St. Paul, such he appeared to the inhabitants of those countries which he visited and blessed with those doctrines he was divinely commissioned to preach.

Sacred Story gives us, in one circumstance, a convincing proof of his eloquence, when the men of Lystra called him Mercury, because he was the chief speaker, and would have paid divine worship to him, as to the god who invented and presided over eloquence. This one account of our apostle sets his character, considered as an orator only, above all the celebrated relations of the skill and influence of Demosthenes and his contemporaries. Their power in speaking was admired, but still it was thought human: their eloquence warmed and ravished the hearers, but still it was thought the voice of man, not the voice of God. What advantage then had St. Paul above those of Greece or Rome? I confess I can ascribe this excellence to nothing but the power of the doctrines he delivered, which may have still the same influence on the hearers; which have still the power, when preached by a skilful orator, to

make us break out in the same expressions as the disciples, who met our Saviour in their way to Emmaus, made use of; Did not our hearts burn within us, when he talked to us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures? I may be thought bold in my judgment by some; but I must affirm, that no one orator has left us so visible marks and footsteps of his eloquence as our apostle. It may perhaps bewondered at, that in his reasonings upon idolatry at Athens, where eloquence was born and flourished, he confines himself to strict argument only; but my reader may remember what many authors of the best credit have assured us, that all attempts upon the affections, and strokes of oratory, were expressly forbidden by the laws of that country in courts of judicature. His want of eloquence therefore here was the effect of his exact conformity to the laws; but his discourse on the resurrection to the Corinthians, his harangue before Agrippa upon his own conversion, and the necessity of that of others, are truly great, and may serve as full examples to those excellent rules for the sublime, which the best of critics has left The sum of all this discourse is, that our clergy have no farther to look for an example of the perfection they may arrive at, than to St. Paul's harangues; that when he, under the want of several advantages of nature (as he himself tells us,) was heard, admired, and made a standard to succeeding ages by the best judges of a different persuasion in religion: I say, our clergy may learn, that however instructive their sermons are, they are capable of receiving a great addition; which St. Paul has given them a noble example of, and the Christian religion has furnished them with certain means of attaining to."

No. 634. FRIDAY, DECEMBER 17, 1714.

BY ADDISON.

Ο ελαχιζων δεομενος εγγιζα θεων.

Socrates apud Xenoph.

The fewer our wants, the nearer we resemble the gods.

IT was the common boast of the heathen philosophers, that, by the efficacy of their several doctrines, they made human nature resemble the divine. How much mistaken soever they might be in the several means they proposed for this end, it must be owned that the design was great and glorious. The finest works of invention and imagination are of very little weight, when put in the balance with what refines and exalts the rational mind. Longinus excuses Homer very handsomely, when he says the poet made his gods like men, that he might make his men appear like the gods: but it must be allowed that several of the ancient philosophers acted, as Cicero wishes Homer had done; they endeavored rather to make men like gods, than gods like men.

According to this general maxim in philosophy, some of them have endeavored to place men in such a state of pleasure or indolence at least, as they vainly imagined the happiness of the Supreme Being to consist in. On the other hand, the most virtuous sect of philosophers have created a chimerical wise man, whom they made exempt from passion and pain, and thought it enough to pronounce him all-sufficient.

This last character, when devested of the glare of human philosophy that surrounds it, signifies no Vol. X. X

more, than that a good and wise man should so arm himself with patience, as not to yield tamely to the violence of passion and pain; that he should learn so to suppress and contract his desires as to have few wants; and that he should cherish so many virtues in his soul, as to have a perpetual source of pleasure in himself.

The christian religion requires, that, after having framed the best idea we are able of the Divine nature, it should be our next care to conform ourselves to it, as far as our imperfections will permit. I might mention several passages in the sacred writings on this head, to which I might add many maxims and wise sayings of moral authors among the Greeks and Romans.

I shall only instance a remarkable passage to this purpose out of Julian's Cæsars. That emperor having represented all the Roman emperors, with Alexander the Great, as passing in review before the gods, and striving for the superiority, lets them all drop, excepting Alexander, Julius Cæsar, Augustus Cæsar, Trajan, Marcus Aurelius, and Constan-Each of these great heroes of antiquity lays in his claim for the upper place; and, in order to it. sets forth his actions after the most advantageous manner. But the gods, instead of being dazzled with the lustre of their actions, inquire, by Mercury, into the proper motive and governing principle that influenced them throughout the whole series of their lives and exploits. Alexander tells them, that his aim was to conquer; Julius Cæsar, that his was to gain the highest post in his country; Augustus, to govern well; Trajan, that his was the same as that of Alexander, namely, to conquer. The question,

at length, was put to Marcus Aurelius; who replied, with great modesty, "That it had always been his care to imitate the gods." This conduct seems to have gained him the most votes and best place in the whole assembly. Marcus Aurelius being afterwards asked to explain himself, declares, that, by irmitating the gods, he endeavored to imitate them in the use of his understanding, and of all other faculties; and, in particular, that it was always his study to have as few wants as possible in himself, and to do all the good he could to others.

Among the many methods by which revealed religion has advanced morality, this is one, that it has given us a more just and perfect idea of that being whom every reasonable creature ought to imitate. The young man, in a heathen comedy, might justify his lewdness by the example of Jupiter; as, indeed, there was scarce any crime that might not be countenanced by those notions of the deity which prevailed among the common people in the heathen world. Revealed religion sets forth a proper object for imitation, in that Being, who is the pattern, as well as the source, of all spiritual perfection.

While we remain in this life, we are subject to innumerable temptations, which, if listened to, will make us deviate from reason and goodness, the only things wherein we can imitate the Supreme Being. In the next life we meet with nothing to excite inclinations that doth not deserve them. I shall therefore dismiss my reader with this maxim, namely, "Our happiness in this world proceeds from the suppression of our desires, but in the next world from the gratification of them."

No. 635. MONDAY, DECEMBER 20, 1714.

BY MR. H. GROVE.

Sentio te sedem hominum ac domum contemplari; que si tili parva (ut est) ita videtur, hec celestia semper spectato; illa humana contemnito. Ciceno Somn. Scip.

I perceive you contemplate the seat and habitation of men; which, if it appears as little to you as it really is, fix your eyes perpetually upon heavenly objects, and despise earthly.

THE following essay comes from an ingenious author of the letter upon novelty, printed in a late Spectator (No. 626.) the notions are drawn from the Platonic way of thinking; but as they contribute to raise the mind, and may inspire noble sentiments of our own future grandeur and happiness, I think it well deserves to be presented to the public.

If the universe be the creature of an intelligent mind, this mind could have no immediate regard to himself in producing it. He needed not to make trial of his omnipotence, to be informed what effects were within its reach: the world as existing in his eternal idea was then as beautiful as now it is drawn forth into being; and in the immense abyss of his essence are contained far brighter scenes than will be ever set forth to view; it being impossible that the great Author of nature should bound his own power by giving existence to a system of creatures so perfect, that he cannot improve upon it by any other exertions of his Almighty will. Between

finite and infinite there is an unmeasured interval, not to be filled up in endless ages; for which reason the most excellent of all God's works must be equally short of what his power is able to produce as the most imperfect, and may be exceeded with the same case.

This thought hath made some imagine (what, it must be confessed, is not impossible,) that the unfathomed space is ever teeming with new births, the younger still inheriting a greater perfection than the But as this doth not fall within my present view, I shall content myself with taking notice, that the consideration now mentioned proves undeniably, that the ideal worlds in the divine understanding yield a prospect incomparably more ample, various, and delightful, than any created world can do: and that therefore as it is not to be supposed that God should make a world merely of inanimate matter, however diversified, or inhabited only by creatures of no higher an order than brutes; so the end for which he designed his reasonable offspring is the contemplation of his works, the enjoyment of himself, and in both to be happy; having, to this purpose, endowed them with correspondent faculties and desires. He can have no greater pleasure from a bare review of his works than from the survey of his own ideas; but we may be assured that he is well pleased in the satisfaction derived to beings capable of it, and for whose entertainment he hath erected this immense theatre. Is not this more than an intimation of our immortality? Man, who when considered as on his probation for a happy existence hereafter, is the most remarkable instance of divine wisdom, if we cut him off from all relation to eternity, is the most

wonderful and unaccountable composition in the He hath capacities to lodge a much whole creation. greater variety of knowledge than he will be ever master of, and an unsatisfied curiosity to tread the secret paths of nature and providence; but, with this, his organs, in their present structure, are rather fitted to serve the necessities of a vile body, than to minister to his understanding; and from the little spot to which he is chained, he can frame but wandering guesses concerning the innumerable worlds of light that encompass him, which, though in themselves of a prodigious bigness, do but just glimmer in the remote space of the heavens; and when with a great deal of time and pains he hath labored a little way up the steep ascent of truth, and beholds with a pity the grovelling multitude beneath, in a moment his foot slides, and he tumbles down headlong into the grave.

Thinking on this, I am obliged to believe, in justice to the Creator of the world, that there is another state when man shall be better situated for contemplation, or rather have it in his power to remove from object to object, and from world to world; and be accommodated with senses, and other helps, for making the quickest and most amazing discoveries. doth such a genius as Sir Isaac Newton, (a) from amidst the darkness that involves human understanding, break forth, and appear like one of another species? The vast machine we inhabit lies open to him: he seems not unacquainted with the general laws that govern it; and while, with the transport of a philosopher, he beholds and admires the glorious work, he is capable of paying at once a more devout and more rational homage to his Maker. But, alas!

how narrow is the prospect even of such a mind? And how obscure to the compass that is taken in by the ken of an angel; or of a soul but newly escaped from its imprisonment in the body? For my part, I freely indulge my soul in the confidence of its future grandeur: it pleases me to think that I who know so small a portion of the works of the Creator, and with slow and painful steps creep up and down on the surface of this globe, shall, ere long, shoot away with the swiftness of imagination, trace out the hidden springs of nature's operations, be able to keep pace with the heavenly bodies in the rapidity of their career, be a spectator of the land chain of events in the natural and moral worlds, visit the several a apartments of the creation, know how they are furnished, and how inhabited, comprehend the order and measure, the magnitudes and distances of those orbs which to us seem disposed without any regular design, and set all in the same circle; observe the dependence of the parts of each system (and if our minds are big enough to grasp the theory,) of the several systems upon one another, from whence results the harmony of the universe. In eternity a great deal may be done of this kind. I find it of use to cherish this generous ambition, for besides the secret refreshment it diffuses through my soulit engages me in an endeavor to improve my faculties, as well as to exercise them conformable to the rank I now hold among reasonable beings, and the hope I have of being once advanced to a more exalted station.

The other, and that the ultimate end of man, is the enjoyment of God, beyond which he cannot form a wish. Dim at best are the conceptions we have as

the Supreme Being, who, as it were, keeps his creatures in suspense, neither discovering nor hiding himself; by which means the libertine hath a handle to dispute his existence, while the most are content to speak him fair, but in their hearts prefer every trifling satisfaction to the favor of their Maker, and ridicule the good man for the singularity of his Will there not a time come, when the freethinker shall see his impious schemes overturned. and be made a convert to the truths he hates; when deluded mortals shall be convinced of the folly of their pursuits, and the few wise who followed the guidance of heaven, and, scorning the blandishments of sense, and the sordid bribery of the world, aspired to a celestial abode, shall stand possessed of their utmost wish in the vision of the Creator? Here the mind heaves a thought now and then towards him, and hath some transient glances of his presence: when, in the instant it thinks itself to have the fastest hold, the object eludes its expectations, and it falls back tired and baffled to the ground. Doubtless-there is some more perfect way of conversing with heavenly beings. Are not spirits capable of mutual intelligence, unless immersed in bodies, or by their intervention? Must superior natures depend on inferior for the main privilege of sociable beings, that of conversing with, and knowing each other? What would they have done had matter never been created? I suppose, not have lived in eternal solitude. As incorporeal substances are of a nobler order, so be sure their manner of intercourse is answerably more expedite and intimate. This method of communication we call intellectual vision, as somewhat analagous to the sense of seeing, which is the me-

dium of our acquaintance with this visible world. And in some such way can God make himself the object of immediate intuition to the blessed; and as he can, it is not improbable that he will, always condescending, in the circumstances of doing it, to the weakness and proportion of finite minds. His works but faintly reflect the image of his perfections; it is a second-hand knowledge: to have a just idea of him it may be necessary to see him as he is. But what is that? It is something that never entered into the heart of man to conceive; yet what we can easily conceive, will be a fountain of unspeakable and everlasting rapture. All created glories will fade and die away in his presence. Perhaps it will be my happiness to compare the world with the fair exemplar of it in the Divine Mind; perhaps, to view the original plan of those wise designs that have been executing in a long succession of ages. Thus employed in finding out his works, and contemplating their Author, how shall I fall prostrate and adoring, my body swallowed up in the immensity of matter, my mind in the infinitude of his perfections!

APPENDIX.

NOTES CRITICAL AND EXPLANATORY.

No. 580.

- (a) See Nos. 565, 571, 590, and 628, on the same subject. No. 583.
- (a) In the Spectator, in folio, there is the following notandum annexed to this paper. Persian Tales, vol. II. translated by Mr. Philips, author of the Pastorals, and The Distressed Mother. N. B. To prevent gentlemen being mistaken who have bought the first volume, this is to inform them, that the edition of the Persian and Turkish Tales, this day published in two vols. is not translated by Mr. Philips, but by an unknown hand.

No. 588.

(a) Mr. Hobbes is said by many to have been irreproachable in his life, whatever his writings may be.

No. 596.

(a) A pole, being the common sign of a barber's shop.
No. 604.

(a) The hirelings of the Administration in the last years of the Queen's reign, were supposed to be Dr. Swift, Prior, Atterbury, Dr. Friend, Dr. King, Mr. Oldisworth, and the writers of the Examiner.

No. 606.

(a) Meaning the general mourning for the death of Queen Anne, who died August 1, 1714.

No. 607.

(a) There was an institution of the same kind at Dunmowe in Essex.

The claimant was to make oath before the Prior of the convent and the whole town, kneeling in the church-yard on two sharp-pointed atones.

The form of the oath was as follows:

- 'You shall swear by custom of confession
- 'If ever you made nuptial transgression,

Be ye either married man or wyfe,

- 'By household brawls or contentious strife;
- Or otherwyse at bed or at boord
 Offend each other in deed or word:
- Or synce the parish-clerck said Amen,
- 'You wish yourselves unmarried agen;
- Or in a twelve months tyme and a day
- ' Repented not in thought any manner of way;
- 'But continued true and just in desyre,
- As when you joined hands in the holy quuyre.
- If to these conditions, without all feare,

APPENDIX.

- * Of your own accord you will freely swear;
- 'You shall of our Bacon of Dunmowe receive,
- And bear it from hence with love and good leave.
- ' For this is our custom of Dunmowe well known,
- 'Though the pastime be ours, the Bacon's your own."

 Lelands "Itinerary," vol. III. p. 5. & seqq.

 2d. Edit. by Hearne, 1744.
- (b) Villain, Villanus, was a villager or country peasant. When their situation, at a latter period, became worse, Villain became a term of reproach; they were then merely slaves.—When any escaped from service, the punishment was to bring him back by the nose: hence, to pull a freeman by the nose was to treat him like a villain.

No. 614.

(a) See Nos. 591, 602, 605, 623, and 625. The papers of the Love-Casuist are supposed to be Mr. E. Budgell's.

- (b) See Jacob's Law Dictionary, art. Free-bench. They are copy-lands which the wife, being married a virgin, hath, after the decease of her husband, for her dower.
- No. 616.

 (a) This could not be Steele, as asserted by a former annotator: Steele was not knighted till the April following. See Biography, Vol. I. p. 137.
- No. 617.

 (a) This letter, and the foregoing paper, were dated from Stockbridge, the place for which Sir R. Steele was Member of Parliament.
- (#) A cant word for a chamber-companion, or bed-fellow at college.
- No. 619.

 (a) In allusion to John Barber, who had been a bookseller, was at this time an Alderman, and afterwards Lord Mayor of London.
 - No. 620.
 - (a) Meditations, &c. by the Honorable Robert Boyle. . No. 628.
 - (a) These are Nos. 565, 571, 580, and 590. No. 632.
 - (a) This writer boasted that he was the author of a book

and the father of a child for 20 years successively.

(b) This promise was never fulfilled; so that many of the papers of this 8th volume remain still unclaimed by any author.

No. 635.

(a) Sir Isaac was at this time in the full vigor of his intellectual faculties, and remarkable for his modesty, assailed as it was by the publication of the highest possible commendations of him every where:

•							No.
Actions, p	rinciple	s of, two	in ma	n	•		588
Adulterers, how	punish	ed by the	primi	tive Chr	istian	8	579
Aglaus, his stor	v told b	v Cowley	. •		•		610
Ambition, lauda	ble		-	•	-		613
Ancestry, how f	ar hono	r is to be	paid to	it			612
Answers to seve	ral lette	ers at onc	ė		-	581.	619
Antipathies, a le			_	•	-	•	609
Anxieties, unne	essarv.	the evil	of the	m. and	the va	nity	
of them			•		-		615
Applause and ce	nsure s	hould no	t misle	ad us	•		610
BACON-FLITCH	at W	hichenov	re in S	taffords	hire.	who	
are entitle		-	_	•	•		607
Several den		or it	•		-		608
Baxter, what a l			-	-		•	598
Benevolence tre		•	-	•			601
Beneficence, the		re of it	-		-		588
A discours	e of R		•				601
Burlesque autho	ors, the	delight o	f ordi	arv rea	ders	616	625
Humor		B					616
Busy world	-	-	•		•		624
CACOETHES, OF	itch c	of writing	r. an er	idemic	al dis	tem.	
per		- "	,, og	-			582
Calumny, the gr	est offe	nce of it		_	_		594
Rules again	st it by	the fathe	ers of I	a Trans			ib.
Cases in love an	swered	effo recer					614
Cave of Troph		several n	eonle	out inte	it t	o be	
mended	······································		oop.o				599
Censure and app	nlause s	thould no	t misle	ad us	_		610
Chastity, how p	rized by	v the Hes	thens		-		579
Cherubims, who	t the R	abbins sa	v thev	are			600
Christianity, ho							634
Cleanliness, the	praise	of it.		-,			631
Clergymen, the	vanity (of some i	n Wear	ing scar	ves		609
Coach, (stage) i			-				631
Country Gentle			em aho	nut spen	ding	their	
time			-	- apen			583
Memoirs of	the life	e of one	_	-	-		622
170. Y		TO UNC	, -	₹	_		UN4

Cowley, (Mr.) his description	on of he	aven		•	590
His story of Aglaus		•	-		610
His ambition -	-		-		613
Critics, modern ones, some e	rrors o	f their:	s about 1	plays	592
DISCRETION absolutely nec	essary i	n a go	od husb	and	607
Distempers, difficult to char	nge the	m för t	he bette	er	599
Dreams, a discourse of ther	n .	•	•	- 593,	
Several extravagant one					ib.
Of Trophonius's cave	٠-			_	399
Dryden, (Mr.) of Eneas's sl	hins hei	no far	med into	god-	000
desses	P			Porte	589
His cock's speech to da	me Pai	rtlet	•	•	621
EDGAR, (king) an amour of	his .				605
Egyptians tormented with th		e of d	arkness		615
Eloquence of beggars -	I		•		613
English, a distemper they ar	e verv	much s	ficted		582
Epistolary poetry, the two k	inds of	styles	miorca	WILL.	618
Erratum, a sad one committee	ed in m	rinting	the Bib	10	579
Eternity, an essay upon it -	ou m p		-		5 90
Part is to come -		_	-		628
Speech in Cato on it, tr	anolate	d into	T atin	•	ib.
present in Case on 1t, tr	amstacc	d mio	Menn		114
FAMILY-MADNESS in pedigr					612
Favors, ladies, not to be boar		•	•	•	611
			•	•	615
Fear, how necessary it is to	aubaue	e it	- -1	- 44	
Fellow of a college, a wise	saying (or one	anout po	ostenty	
Flattery, how grateful	L • •		•	-	621
Free-thinkers put into Trop	nonius	s cave		•	599
Fritilla's dream	. '	•	•	•	597
Futurity, the strong inclinat	ton wa	n has t	KUOM :	jt	604
A weakness	•	-	-	-	ib.
The misery of knowing	it	-	•	•	ib.
GENEALOGY, a letter about	it ·	-		•	612
Gladio's dream -		-	-		597
Grotto, verses on one		-	•	-	632
Gyges and Aglaus, their sto	ry ·	7	•	-	610
				_	
HAMADRYADS, the fable of	them t	o the i	onors o	f trees,	589
Happiness of souls in heave	n treate	ed of	•	•	600
An argument that God	has ass	igned	us for it	•	ib
Hearts, a vision of them -	•	•	•	•	587
Heaven, its glory -		-	•	-	580
Described by Mr. Cow	ley	•	-	•	590
The notion several nati	ons hav	e of it		•	600
What Dr. Tillotson say	s of it		•	- +	ib.
Heroism, an essay on it	•			. •	601
Hilpa, the Chinese Antedilu	vian pr	incess,	her stor	ry	584
Her letter to Shalum	•			•	585

Digitized by Google

					No.
History, secret, an odd	way of v	writing o	ne		619
Hobbes's notions debase			-	-	588
Humor, the two extrem	ies	-	-	-	617
Burlesque -		-	•		616
Pedantic -		•	-	-	617
Hunting reproved		-	-	-	583
Husband, qualities nece	essarv to	make a	good or	ne	607
	•		•		
IDLE WORLD -	-	•			624
Jest, how it should be u	ttered	-		-	616
Intrepidity of a just go	od man, t	aken fro	m Hora	ice	615
Julian, the emperor, an	excellen	t passag	e out o	f his C	æ•
sars relating to t					634
3					
LADIES, not to mind p	artv ʻ	-		•	607
Laughter, indecent in		ous asse	embly	•	630
Lesbia's letter to the				ount ho	w
she was deluded			•	-	611
Letter, a second, about			the Go	dhead	580
Several answered				•	581
From Constantia S					ib.
From Amanda Lo					ib.
From Shalum the		to the p	rincess	Hilna l	
fore the flood	-	to the p		pa -	584
From Hilpa to Sha	ılım.		_		585
From John Shadov	w. at O'x	ford, sh	out refl	ertino	
night on the pas			-	-	586
About a vision of 1		_	_	_	587
About planting	ucar us	_	_	_	589
From John Shadov	w ahout c	- Ireoma	-	_	593
Of inconsistent me		ai Cuilla	_	_	595
From Jeremy Love		ith an ac	count c	of his li	
About making love	CIMOIC, W		-	/1 III N	602
From Fanny Fickl		-	_	-	605
From an aunt abou		ce's idl	anegg	_	606
About the vanity of					
From Tom Nimbl	a about a	ntimathi	OD COTTI	ig scar	ib.
From Cleora again				-	ib.
From Lesbia, a de			1 K -	•	611
	nuucu iai	цу	•	. •	612
About genealogy	and about	i ambisis	-	. •	613
From Will Hopel					ib
From the Temple				·e -	
From Monimia to				•	ib.
From a country w					616
From a pedant in	ms began	inc way	on the	same st	
ject -	£ 1044	-	-	-	617
About the styles o		•	-	-	618
Answers to severa	и -	-	-	-	619
About flattery	•	•	•	•	621

				JVU.
Letters, from the Love-casuist a	bout th	e widow	s ter	nure
and the black ram -	-	-	•	623
From the same about love-q	ueries	•	-	625
From one who recommende		elf for a	nev	7S-
monger	•	· •	-	ib.
About the force of novelty	•	-	-	626
About a crossed lover	_	-		627
About eternity to come	_	_	_	628
About church-music -	_	_	_	630
	iinm in	امحسام مه	L -	ib.
About the rattling club's get		to enuic	LE	
Love-casuist, some instructions of	M ms	-	-	591, 607
Lover, an account of the life of	one	•	-	596
A crossed one retires	•	•	•	627
MAHOMETANS, their cleanliness		_	_	631
Manais's presser in Cata	•	-		<i>5</i> 93
Marcia's prayer in Cato	4 3 a	>- 1:C-	•	
Memoirs of a private country-ge			-	622
Man, the two views he is to be co	onsider	ea in	-	588
An active being -	-	-	-	624
His ultimate end -	-	-	-	ib.
Merry part of the world amiable			•	_ 598
Messiah, the Jews' mistaken not	ion of	his work	ally ہ	gran-
deur	-		٠.`	610
Metaphors, when vicious	-	•	-	595
An instance of it -	•	-	-	ib.
Music (church) recommended		-	_	630
				•••
NEEDLE-WORK recommended to	o ladies		-	606
A letter from Cleora against				609
News, the pleasure of it -		_	_	625
Night, whimsically described by	Willia	m Romes	127	582
No, a word of great use to wome				625
	211 III 10	Ve-Imatuc	19	
Novelty, the force of it -	•	•	•	626
OBSCURITY, often more illustric	na tha	a orande	117	622
Orator, what requisite to form or		- B		633
Ovid, his verses on making love a	t tha t	haatma ti	eonel	iatad Catal
by Mr. Dryden -	it the u	ucauc, u	i der 1991	602
		•	-	
How to succeed in his mann	er-	•	•	618
PEDANTIC HUMOR -	_	_		617
Penelope's web, the story of it	_	_	_	606
Petition from a cavalier for a place	ca witl	h his nea	tono	
it	cc, with	ms bre	CELLC	629
	.	•	-	
Phebe and Colin, an original poer	III .4 .6		-	603
Philosophers (Pagan) their boas	it of ex	wiring ut	THIN	
ture -	-	.* •	•	634
Pity, the reasonableness of it	•	. •	. •	588
Places, the unreasonableness of p	party-p	retences	to t	hem 629
Planting recommended to country	v-centl	emen	_	482 48 0

Playhouse, how improved in storms Puss, a speculation on the young and old one Pythagoras, his advice to his scholars about examining at night what they had done in the day Queries in love answered Quidnunc, (Tho.) his letter to the Spectator about news Rattling club got into the church Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 58 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto					****
Playhouse, how improved in storms Puss, a speculation on the young and old one Pythagoras, his advice to his scholars about examining at night what they had done in the day QUERIES in love answered Quidnunc, (Tho.) his letter to the Spectator about news RATTLING CLUB got into the church Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors ST. PAUL's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 58 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	Plato's saying of labor -	-	•	•	624
Puss, a speculation on the young and old one Pythagoras, his advice to his scholars about examining at night what they had done in the day QUERIES in love answered Quidnunc, (Tho.) his letter to the Spectator about news RATTLING CLUB got into the church Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Sevelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's weaving them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.— on her grotto		ms		•	592
Pythagoras, his advice to his scholars about examining at night what they had done in the day 586 QUERIES in love answered 625 Quidnunc, (Tho.) his letter to the Spectator about news 625 RATTLING CLUB got into the church 630 Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night 7582 Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven 7582 Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven 7582 Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven 7582 Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven 7582 Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven 7582 Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven 7582 Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven 7582 Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven 7582 Revelation, what it is 7582 Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, 7582 Scarves, the vanit	Pugg a speculation on the young	blo bre	one	_	
QUERIES in love answered Quidnunc, (Tho.) his letter to the Spectator about news Queries in love answered Quidnunc, (Tho.) his letter to the Spectator about news RATTLING CLUB got into the church Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's weaving them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Usiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it Sould a consideration of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.— on her grotto	Pythagonas his advice to his sch	olowa al	OUT ATO	minina	
Quienies in love answered Quidnunc, (Tho.) his letter to the Spectator about news 625 RATTLING CLUB got into the church Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem 626 St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them 627 Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	a y magoras, ins advice to his ser	iviais ai	J	mmin	F06
Quidnunc, (Tho.) his letter to the Spectator about news RATTLING CLUB got into the church Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's weating them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it Sould a progress To Mrs.— on her grotto	at night what they had do	ne in the	day		JOU
Quidnunc, (Tho.) his letter to the Spectator about news RATTLING CLUB got into the church Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's weating them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it Sould a progress To Mrs.— on her grotto					
RATTLING CLUB got into the church Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it Sould a consideration of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto		-	•	•	
Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	Quidnunc, (Tho.) his letter to the	e Specta	tor abou	t news	62 5
Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	•	-			
Ramsay (William) the astrologer, his whimsical description of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it Syracs by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	RATTLING CLUB got into the ch	urch		•	630
tion of night Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	Ramsay (William) the astrologer	his whi	imsical d	lescrip-	
Revelation, what light it gives into the joys of heaven Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it Sould Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	tion of night	-	_	-	582
Revenge of a Spanish lady on a man who boasted of her favors Royal Progress, a poem St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's weaving them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it Sould Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto		to the in	on of ho	-	
favors Royal Progress, a poem 626 St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	Devenue of a Spenish lader on a m	to me lo	Lacated	aven	·
Royal Progress, a poem 620 St. Paul's eloquence 532 Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, 625 Sclibbers, the most offensive 535 Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it 536 Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood 536 Sight (second) in Scotland 604 Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public 595 His dream of Trophonius's cave ib Why the eighth volume published 632 Sublime in writing, what it is 595 Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her 575 Temper, (serious) the advantage of it 596 Tender hearts, an entertainment for them 627 Tenure, the most slippery in England 627 Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood 594 Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood 594 Theatre, of making love there 605 Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there 616 Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul 616 Of uttering a jest 616 Of the force of novelty 626 What he required in his orator 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover 591 On Phebe and Colin 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian 617 The Royal Progress 632		иян мпо	Doasted	or ner	~ 4 4
ST. PAUL's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Self Tender, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto		-	•	•	
St. Paul's eloquence Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's weaving them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	Royal Progress, a poem -	-	•	•	620
Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and darger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	_				
Scarves, the vanity of some clergymen's wearing them, Scribblers, the most offensive Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	ST. PAUL's eloquence -	•	•		633
Scribblers, the most offensive		vmen's v	rearing '	them.	609
Self-love, the narrowness and danger of it Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator Ubiquity of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	Scribblers, the most offensive	, · ·			
Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to the princess Hilpa before the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	Self love the nemourness and den	af :		_	
fore the flood Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them General Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto 632 643 654 655 655 656 657 657 657 657	Chalam the Chinam Lin letter t	ger or it	77		
Sight (second) in Scotland Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Call Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	Shalum, the Chinese, his letter to	o tne pri	ncess m	npa be-	
Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Call Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto 1592 1592 1692 1693 170 170 170 170 170 170 170 17	fore the flood	-	-	•	
Spectator, he sleeps as well as wakes for the public His dream of Trophonius's cave Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Call Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto 1592 1592 1692 1693 170 170 170 170 170 170 170 17	Sight (second) in Scotland	-	•	-	604
Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is. Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	Spectator, he sleeps as well as w	akes for	the put	olic	599
Why the eighth volume published Sublime in writing, what it is. Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto	His dream of Trophonius's	cave		-	ib.
Sublime in writing, what it is. Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her 575 Temper, (serious) the advantage of it Tender hearts, an entertainment for them 627 Tenure, the most slippery in England 623 Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood 554 Theatre, of making love there 607 Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there 614 Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul 586 Of uttering a jest 616 Of the force of novelty 626 What he required in his orator 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover 591 On Phebe and Colin 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian 617 The Royal Progress 632 To Mrs.—on her grotto 635	Why the eighth volume pub	lished		•	632
Syracusian prince, jealous of his wife, how he served her 579 TEMPER, (serious) the advantage of it - 598 Tender hearts, an entertainment for them - 627 Tenure, the most slippery in England - 623 Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood - 594 Theatre, of making love there - 602 Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there - 614 Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul 588 Of uttering a jest - 616 Of the force of novelty - 626 What he required in his orator - 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover - 591 On Phebe and Colin - 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian 617 The Royal Progress - 632 To Mrs. — on her grotto - 633		_	_	_	
TEMPER, (serious) the advantage of it	Spragueian prince jealous of his	wife ho	w ha ear	wed her	
Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England 623 Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood 554 Theatre, of making love there 605 Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there 614 Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul 586 Of uttering a jest 616 Of the force of novelty 626 What he required in his orator 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover 591 On Phebe and Colin 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian 617 The Royal Progress 633 To Mrs. — on her grotto 633	Syracusian prince, Jeanous or ms	wire, no	M ITC BCI	VCG HCI	313
Tender hearts, an entertainment for them Tenure, the most slippery in England 623 Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood 554 Theatre, of making love there 605 Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there 614 Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul 586 Of uttering a jest 616 Of the force of novelty 626 What he required in his orator 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover 591 On Phebe and Colin 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian 617 The Royal Progress 633 To Mrs. — on her grotto 633	The same (see see) the sales see	6 14			۲NO
Tenure, the most slippery in England - 623 Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood - 594 Theatre, of making love there - 602 Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there - 614 Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul 586 Of uttering a jest - 616 Of the force of novelty - 626 What he required in his orator - 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover - 591 On Phebe and Colin - 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian 617 The Royal Progress - 632 To Mrs. — on her grotto - 633			•	•	
Thales, his saying of truth and falsehood - 594 Theatre, of making love there - 602 Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there - 614 Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul 586 Of uttering a jest - 616 Of the force of novelty - 626 What he required in his orator - 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover - 591 On Phebe and Colin - 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian 516 The Royal Progress - 632 To Mrs. — on her grotto - 633	Tender hearts, an entertainment	for them		•	
Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto 602 603 603 604 605 605 606 607 607 608 608 609 609 609 609 609 609	Tenure, the most slippery in Eng	land	•	•	
Theatre, of making love there Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto 602 603 603 604 605 605 606 607 607 608 608 609 609 609 609 609 609	Thales, his saying of truth and fa	alsehood	•	•	594
Torre in Devonshire, how unchaste widows are punished there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs. — on her grotto 632	Theatre, of making love there	· -	•	•	602
there Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs.—on her grotto 581 682 783 683		te widov	vs are b	unished	
Tully, what he said of the immortality of the soul Of uttering a jest 616 Of the force of novelty 626 What he required in his orator - 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover 591 On Phebe and Colin 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress 632 To Mrs. — on her grotto 633		-		_	614
Of uttering a jest - 616 Of the force of novelty - 626 What he required in his orator - 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover - 591 On Phebe and Colin - 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress - 632 To Mrs. — on her grotto - 633		mality of	the gon	1	
Of the force of novelty What he required in his orator - 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover - 591 On Phebe and Colin - 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress - 620 To Mrs. — on her grotto - 633		camity of	uic avu	.	
What he required in his orator - 633 UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover - 591 On Phebe and Colin - 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress - 620 To Mrs. — on her grotto - 633		•	•	•	_
UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farther considerations about it 580 Verses by a despairing lover - 591 On Phebe and Colin - 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress - 620 To Mrs. — on her grotto - 632			• .	•	
Verses by a despairing lover - 591 On Phebe and Colin - 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress - 632 To Mrs. — on her grotto - 633	What he required in his oral	tor	-	•	633
Verses by a despairing lover - 591 On Phebe and Colin - 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress - 632 To Mrs. — on her grotto - 633					
Verses by a despairing lover - 591 On Phebe and Colin - 603 Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress - 632 To Mrs. — on her grotto - 633	UBIQUITY of the Godhead, farthe	er consid	erations	about i	t 580
On Phebe and Colin Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs. — on her grotto 632	Verses by a despairing lover	•			591
Translation of pedantic verses out of Italian The Royal Progress To Mrs. — on her grotto 633					603
The Royal Progress 620 To Mrs. — on her grotto 633		es out of	Italian		
To Mrs. — on her grotto 632	The Royal Promess	CB OUT OT		_	
10 MIES. — On her grotto	To Mee on her	•	-	-	
	70 Mrs. — on her grotto	-	-	• .	604

Vision of human misery -	•	•	•	604
Vulcan's dogs, the fable of them	•	-	•	<i>5</i> 79
West-enborne in Berkshire, a	custom	there	for wi-	
dows	•		-	614
What Lord Coke said of the	widows t	enure	there	523
Whichenovre bacon-flitch, in Sta	uffordshir	e, who	entitled	
to it	-	-	-	607
Widows, duty of, in old times	-	-	-	606
A custom to punish unchast	e ones in	Berks	hire and	
Devonshire -			•	614
Instances of their riding the	black ra	m ther	e	623
Work, necessary for women	•		•	# 15

FINIS.



359 . 11 V. 10 3594.858.11 V.10 The Spectator DATE ISSUED DATE DUE DATE ISSUED DATE DUE

